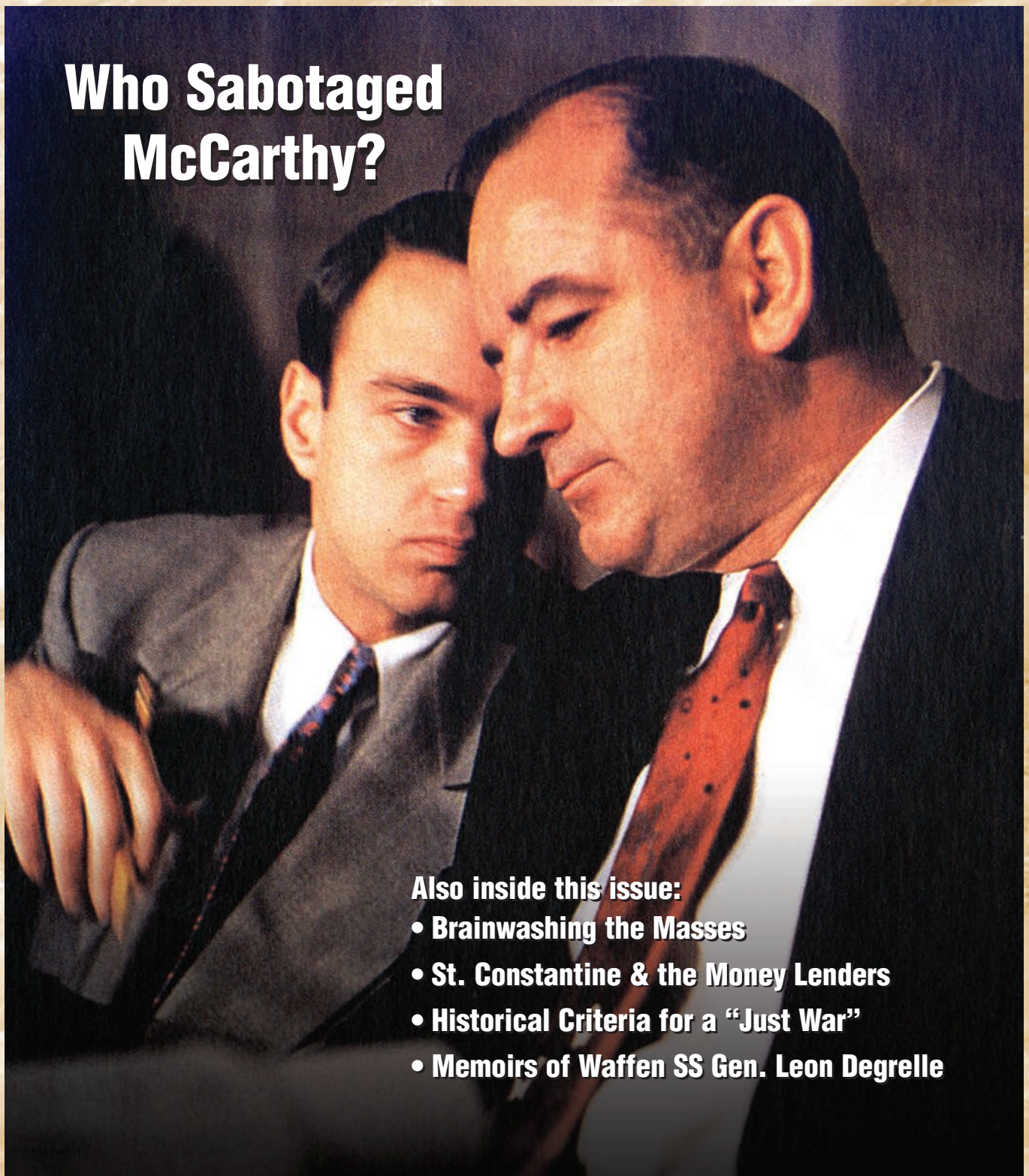
*Bringing history into accord with the facts in the tradition of Dr. Harry Elmer Barnes*

# THE BARNES REVIEW

## A JOURNAL OF NATIONALIST THOUGHT & HISTORY

VOLUME IX NUMBER 6 NOVEMBER/DECEMBER 2003 www.barnesreview.org



## Who Sabotaged McCarthy?

**Also inside this issue:**

- **Brainwashing the Masses**
- **St. Constantine & the Money Lenders**
- **Historical Criteria for a "Just War"**
- **Memoirs of Waffen SS Gen. Leon Degrelle**

*Bringing History Into Accord With the Facts in the Tradition of Dr. Harry Elmer Barnes*

# THE BARNES REVIEW

A JOURNAL OF NATIONALIST THOUGHT & HISTORY

NOVEMBER/DECEMBER 2003 ❖ VOLUME IX ❖ NUMBER 6

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

**5 EISENHOWER SILENCES McCARTHY**
*MICHAEL MCLAUGHLIN*
We are very proud to bring you this first class treatment of the official, presidential silencing of the great patriot of the 1950s, Senator Joseph McCarthy. This story will shock you. For the U.S. reputation as the anti-communist leader to be sullied like this is very important and is good Revisionism. . . .

**8 ROCKEFELLER & McCARTHY**
*DR. EMMANUEL JOSEPHSON*
Arch leftist and "radical" Nelson Rockefeller did everything in his power to destroy the great "Tailgunner Joe." During the famous army hearings, Rockefeller-controlled media tormented, insulted and assaulted the great leader. The Rockefeller family is pro-communist, and this article proves it. . . .

**14 WHAT IS A JUST WAR?**
*WARREN BALDWIN JR.*
As the American neo-conservatives being a massive worldwide crusade to eliminate anything even remotely hostile to Zionism and its super-profits, it might well be time to consider exactly what, ethically speaking, constitutes a "just war."

**21 BRAINWASHING THE MASSES**
*JURI LINA*
One of the great Revisionists in modern times lends his expertise to TBR. This is very good news. Even better news is that he has written an article on the nature of "consensustrance," or the creation of consensus. It could not be more relevant to world events today. . . .

**26 HOLOCAUST REVISIONISM**
*JUERGEN GRAF*
Completely bereft of the jaw-dropping arrogance of many Revisionist scholars, Juergen Graf is able to present objective and scientific analyses with the plain talk of a midwestern farmer. Here is his latest paper, translated by Russ Granata.

**32 THE DOWNING OF KAL FLIGHT 007**
*COL. JAMES E. BRADDOCK*
The extremely mysterious downing of Korean Airline Flight 007 is still puzzling researchers today. We at TBR think we have the "final judgment" on the matter. Of course, only after our author sifted through documents whose only purpose was to confuse. . . .

**39 NATIONALISM & THE MASS MAN**
*DR. M. RAPHAEL JOHNSON*
Why do citizens of modern democracies accept whatever garbage the government and media give them? How did they get so docile? The TBR editor provides a characteristic theoretical response. . . .

**46 CONSTANTINE & THE OLD ROME**
*NICHOLAS ELIOPOULOS*
Still of interest to scholars, the reason Constantine moved his capital to Asia Minor is completely ignored by establishment historians. Constantine moved so as to avoid the avaricious bankers of the old Rome. What he created was one of the most glorious civilizations in global history. . . .

**54 TEUTONIC "BARBARIANS"**
*JOHN KENT*
While it is true that the Germanic tribes developed their civilization according to Roman models, a solid argument might be made that the Roman Empire in the west was extremely decadent already during the first days of the Germanic invasions. Many facts here will surprise you. . . .

**57 A JUST PEACE**
*AUSTIN APP, PH.D.*
In this issue, we have a story on the concept of a "just war." Now, appropriately, we have a story on "just peace." Austin App, speaking to a group of college students just after World War II, condemned the sentimental hypocrisy of the horrific American ruling classes who were demanding the genocide of Germany in the name of "human rights." Not that anything has changed, but this excellent address should, if it gets to the right people, be a standing refutation to the pseudo-Christian Zionists as well as their neo-con puppet masters. . . .

**62 THE PEOPLE'S ARMY**
*WAFFEN SS GENERAL LEON DEGRELLE*
Some of Hitler's reforms mostly go without mention in the mainstream historical texts. However, Degrelle, long familiar to TBR readers, brings out the "youth labor corps," a means whereby the youth of germany were educated not only in patriotism, but also out of love for manual labor. . . .

**68 THE BOUNCING CZECH**
*ROBERT LOGAN*
What was the real cause of Robert Maxwell's death? Here was one of the greatest spy assets the Mossad had, suddenly "fallen" off his yacht. Why? Was he actually murdered? Who was this pain in the rear anyway?. . . .

**73 THE FABLE OF THE DUCKS & HENS**
*GEORGE LINCOLN ROCKWELL*
Here it is. A classic piece of American poetry that tells the truth about the American situation. It's funny and poignant, sad and prescient, but, most of all, truthful. Enjoy this fable penned by the vilified nationalist leader and family man who was gunned down by an assassin in the prime of life, leaving behind a wife and several young children. . . .

## Features:

**Personal from the Editor:** 2

**Editorial**—A Warrior's Requiem: 3

**TBR History Quiz:** 25

**Nationalist Theory:** 39

**History You May Have Missed:** 45

**Letters to the Editor:** 60

**Profile:** The Bouncing Czech: 68

# PERSONAL FROM THE EDITOR

This issue is different from any other we have published this year—it contains two indices to every article we published in 2003. We feel our annual index is important to researchers of today and in the future because TBR is truly the only magazine of authentic history published in America.

We are proud to put former Senator Joseph McCarthy on the cover this isse. He was a real American whom we fancy would be a subscriber to TBR today if he were alive because of his own courageous fight for truth.

But we're also proud of Rev. Warren Baldwin's article on the ancient and virtually forgotten theory of the "just war." This is a theme we never hear today, as our nation stumbles from disaster to disaster. It is time for us to step back and consider what our habitual intervention into wars has gained for us—wars that are none of our business. The answer is nothing—unless you are a large stockholder, in "defense" industries, or a banker, bureaucrat or politician profiting from the war business. Rev. Baldwin's lecture should be reprinted and given the widest circulation.

The above are only two of the subjects covered in this issue; we could go on but we'll leave the rest to you to discover for yourself.

We're happy to see that we are getting some very good letters from readers. We would like to print them all but of course that is impossible. But please do not let this stop you from writing letters—critical ones as well as favorable ones. And please consider doing an article on a Revisionist subject. Much of our material comes from readers. Don't fear that you are not a "great writer." Send it in and if it's good, we will publish it. We may return it with a few suggestions to improve it, but if you are privy to historical information that needs to be told, then we want to hear from you. Remember, so-called "amateur" historians are the ones doing the best reporting these days. They are not shackled by fear of job loss for exposing historical fact suppressed by political correctness, as are so many "scholars."

The cause of historical Revisionism is not and should not be esoteric. It is for the people. If we wish to make history honest, then we cannot rely on the war- and government-dependents to do it for us. We have to say that the historical magazines in America—with one exception—are a tragic joke—and that one exception is TBR. And if you don't believe it, then read any issue of the *American Historical Review*, published by the venerable but worthless American Historical Society—as politically correct as any.

It's been suggested that we do an article on this novel perversion called political correctness. Well, we don't have to. Let me refer you to the excellent report issued by *American Free Press* entitled *Cultural Communism*, because that is what we are talking about here. Political correctness is not a weed that has spontaneously invaded our national garden, it is a plan, one developed years ago. Political correctness is a form of Marxism that is far more insidious than what we call communism. We heartily recommend that you procure a copy of this report. The price is but $2. Write directly to AFP at 1433 Pennsylvania Avenue SE, Washington, D.C. 20003.

Also see a special Christmas offer for TBR readers inside the center of this issue. It's loaded with great books from TBR BOOK CLUB (available at a 10% discount to subscribers) and a special one year TBR $32 gift subscription offer. There can be no better gift than the gift of knowledge; it's a gift that keeps on giving for a lifetime. When you buy one gift subscription (or more if you'd like) renew your own subscription to TBR for $32 at the same time. It is a great deal for all who love truth.

THE BARNES REVIEW was founded in 1994, and as we make our way to our 10th anniversary, we remind you of the struggle it has been and will continue to be to bring you authentic history every issue. But we will continue to do so as long as we stand—no matter how politically un-correct it is or what the Thought Police mutter about us. Nevertheless, we think you'll find quite a few gems in this issue so let us not delay you from your reading adventure any longer. . . . ❖


## THE BARNES REVIEW

**Publisher:** W. A. CARTO

**Editor:** M. RAPHAEL JOHNSON, PH.D.

**Editorial Assistant:** JOHN TIFFANY

**Art & Production Director:** PAUL T. ANGEL



**Contributing Editors:**

FRED BLAHUT, *Seabrook, Maryland*
CHRISTOPHER BOLLYN, *Berlin, Germany*
ROBERT CLARKSON, J.D., *Anderson, South Carolina*
TREVOR J. CONSTABLE, *San Diego, California*
HARRY COOPER, *Hernando, Florida*
SAM G. DICKSON, J.D., *Atlanta, Georgia*
NICHOLAS ELIOPOULOS, *Chicago, Illinois*
PAUL FROMM, *Rexdale, Canada*
VERNE E. FUERST, PH.D., *Farmington, Connecticut*
GEORGE GABRIC, *San Pedro, California*
JUERGEN GRAF, *Basel, Switzerland*
A.B. KOPANSKI, PH.D., *Klang Lama, Malaysia*
RICHARD LANDWEHR, *Brookings, Oregon*
EUSTACE MULLINS, *Staunton, Virginia*
MICHAEL COLLINS PIPER, *Washington, D.C.*
HARRELL RHOME, PH.D., *Corpus Christi, Texas*
VINCE RYAN, *Washington, D.C.*
HANS SCHMIDT, *Pensacola, Florida*
EDGAR J. STEELE, *Sandpoint, Idaho*
TOM VALENTINE, *Naples, Florida*
UDO WALENDY, *Vlotho, Germany*



THE BARNES REVIEW (ISSN 1078-4799) is published bimonthly by TBR Co., 645 Pennsylvania Avenue SE, Suite 100, Washington, D.C. 20003. Periodical rate postage paid at Washington, D.C. For credit card orders including subscriptions, call 1-877-773-9077 toll free to use Visa or MasterCard. Other inquiries cannot be handled through the toll free number. For changes of address, subscription questions, status of order and bulk distribution inquiries, please call 909-587-6936. All editorial (only) inquiries please call 202-547-5586. All rights reserved except that copies or reprints may be made without permission so long as proper credit and contact information are given for TBR and no changes are made. All manuscripts submitted must be typewritten and doublespaced. No responsibility can be assumed for unreturned manuscripts. Change of address: Send your old, incorrect mailing label and your new, correct address neatly printed or typed 30 days before you move to assure delivery. **Advertising**: MEDIA PLACEMENT SERVICE, Mrs. Sharon Ellsworth, 301-729-2700 or fax 301-729-2712. **TBR Website:** www.barnesreview.org. **Email addresses—Business Office:** tbrca@unidial.com **Editorial Office/The Editor:** barnesreview7@aol.com.

**POSTMASTER:** Send address changes to THE BARNES REVIEW, P.O. Box 15877, Washington, D.C. 20003.


## TBR SUBSCRIPTION RATES & PRICES

(ALL ISSUES MAILED IN CLOSED ENVELOPE)

**U.S.A.**
**Periodical Rate:** **1 year,** $46 **2 years,** $78
**First Class:** **1 year,** $70 **2 years,** $124

**Foreign Countries:** ***All payments must be in U.S. dollars.***
**Regular Surface:** **1 year**, $58 **2 years**, $102

| **Foreign Airmail:** | **1 year** | **2 years** |
|---|---|---|
| Canada and Mexico | $72 | $130 |
| Western Hemisphere | $80 | $144 |
| Europe | $88 | $161 |
| Asia and Africa | $95 | $176 |
| Pacific Rim | $96 | $178 |

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **Quantity Prices:** | 1-3 | $10 each |
| **(Current issue U.S.A.):** | 4-7 | $9 each |
| | 8-19 | $8 each |
| | 20 and more | $7 each |

**Bound Volumes:** $99 per year for years 1996-2002 (Vols. II-VIII)
**Library Style Binder:** $25 each; year & volume indicated.

# Requiem for a Cold Warrior

This issue of THE BARNES REVIEW is partially dedicated to Sen. Joseph McCarthy, one of the great heroes of the 20th century in American domestic politics. Unsurprisingly, he is one of the most reviled men in recent United States history. And that figures.

As the U.S. decays into more and more nihilistic violence and totalitarian political control, the names and reputations of men of substance, fighters for ordered liberty, nationalism and true social justice must be destroyed. Destroyed partially because the regime considers them a threat, and partly because the darkened mind of the leftist, nihilist and anti-Christian activist simply cannot grasp real courage and real justice.

The issues that McCarthy was facing were not different, in substance, than the ones our present readers are fighting with, namely the rule of a leftist cabal that has, interestingly, made its peace with capitalism. What some call "cultural communism," or the idea that revolution is best brought about not through purely economic arguments (that have failed) but through the sexual revolution, an indulgence that serves to automatically drive those involved away from tradition and Christianity. The "sex-pol" movement of Wilhelm Reich was one of the original attempts at this; the revolutionary teachings of the marquis de Sade were another, older version of the same thing.

In McCarthy's day, patriotic America was dealing with a full-scale invasion of extreme leftists and downright communists into the federal government. The U.S. during the Cold War is often stereotyped as an "anti-communist" power, but the reality is a bit more complicated.

For example, during the troubled reign of Franklin Roosevelt, nearly his entire advisory body was both extreme left and Jewish. Names such as Abe Fortas, Harold Laski (not even a U.S. citizen), Jerome Frank, Harry Dexter White, Jacob Veiner, Sam Untermeyer, Louis Brandeis, Henry Morgenthau and a host of others truly were the ruling elite of Washington, D.C. None of these men saw any problems in an alliance with the USSR to "defeat fascism" and all of whom were ethnically and ideologically tied in with Soviet Marxism.

From many of these connections, 10 years later McCarthy faced some of these same people and their students. By the 1950s, the extreme left had taken over the American university system, and instituted a system called "tenure" that would protect them against any recrimination for supporting a regime that had butchered nearly 30 million people by "Uncle Joe" Stalin's death in 1953.

Regardless of that, by this time as well, the "country club" set had long made their peace with the Soviet Union, and the media elites were soon screaming about "McCarthyism," that is, against anyone who fought the inhuman Soviet system.

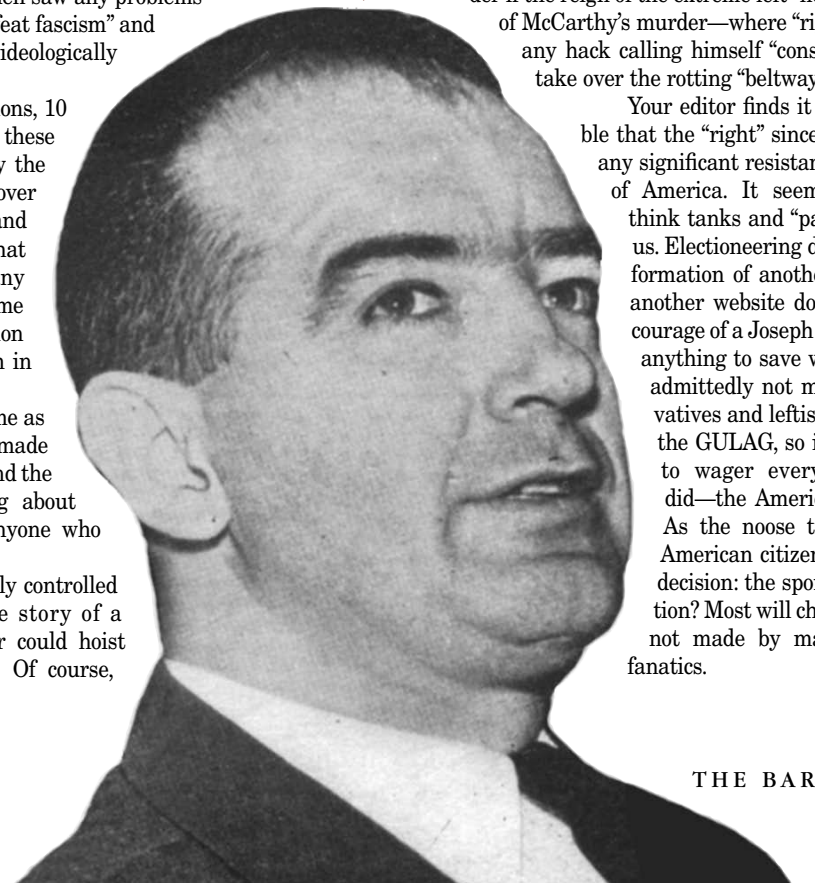
As the extreme left completely controlled Hollywood, the left invented the story of a "blacklist" that allegedly a senator could hoist upon the motion picture industry. Of course, none existed, but the true blacklist was "blacked out," that of the communist blacklist during World War II, where any rightist actor could not get a job and the then president of the Screen Actors Guild, Ronald Reagan, was forced to carry a gun for protection—and this for a New Deal democrat.

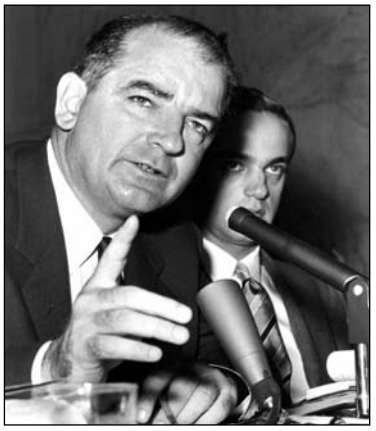
Today, the blacklist is actually a real one, with real consequences for attempting to cross it. True history, nationalism and a patriotic Christian stand will get one thrown out of a university. This editor has experienced this personally. It is not a figment of anyone's imagination. The slightest criticism of the groups the regime finds useful such as leftist blacks, leftist Hispanics, Jews and homosexuals will find one not only shunned, but also threatened physically and tormented daily. This is the day-to-day reality that is borne out by thousands of testimonials of persecuted students who have "dared to speak out."

I find it laughable to hear the leftists, 50 years later, still screeching about "McCarthyism" whenever one of them gets into trouble. It is precisely the system that this senator from Wisconsin allegedly "created" in America that exists today in every public and private institution, just serving the cause of Marxism (in its myriad guises) rather than fighting it. Whenever one of these frauds cries out about "McCarthyism" one can rest assured that they are simply diverting attention from their own system, a system that has been in place for two generations.

As our article makes clear this issue, McCarthy was almost certainly poisoned. To even discuss the utter leftist domination of the U.S. government and culture was a death sentence, and, frankly, McCarthy was the last one with any sort of power to make such a complaint a part of his program. After McCarthy's murder, it seemed that "anti-communists" were forced to be content with no-win wars, "meet-eat-retreat" style gatherings, and "electioneering" that has failed in every case. I even wonder if the reign of the extreme left "neo-conservatives" is a result of McCarthy's murder—where "rightists" were so cowed that any hack calling himself "conservative" would be able to take over the rotting "beltway" system.

Your editor finds it completely incomprehensible that the "right" since McCarthy has not offered any significant resistance to the cultural takeover of America. It seems the multimillion-dollar think tanks and "patriotic leaders" have failed us. Electioneering does not offer a solution, the formation of another tiny "patriotic group" or another website doesn't do it either; only the courage of a Joseph Raymond McCarthy can do anything to save what is left of civilization—admittedly not much remains. Both conservatives and leftists will send true patriots to the GULAG, so in this battle we are forced to wager everything. Joseph McCarthy did—the American middle class does not. As the noose tightens, more than a few American citizens will be forced to make a decision: the sport utility vehicle or civilization? Most will choose the SUV, but history is not made by masses, but by handfuls of fanatics. ❖





**Above, Joe McCarthy** *makes a point at a hearing before the House Un-American Activities Committee.* ***Facing page:*** *McCarthy waves a transcript of a telephone call between Army Secretary Stevens and Pvt. G. David Schine (left of McCarthy) at the June 1954 Army Hearings. At right of McCarthy and the the rear is his assistant, Roy Cohn.*

# Eisenhower Silences McCarthy

**By Earl Denny**

## Dwight Eisenhower Ordered Fort Monmouth Files Destroyed That Would Have Vindicated Senator Joseph R. McCarthy

**Over and over again**, Revisionist scholarship has shown, with mountains of documents and cancelled checks, that the elite created, used and promoted Marxism. Further, it is a fact of ideology that the assumptions of capitalism and Marxism are nearly identical except for a few fairly minor disagreements. One of the many proofs that the elite were behind the propagation of Marxism was the silencing of Joe McCarthy by orders of President Dwight Eisenhower in the early '50s. Quoting from several letters written by a former Army investigator, longtime anti-communist Earl Denny shows the elite cover-up of its own promotion of Soviet espionage in the United States.

A former U.S. Army employee, assigned to a special counterespionage unit at the Ft. Monmouth, New Jersey Signal Corps Center in 1952-53, has charged that President Dwight D. Eisenhower (through Sherman Adams) issued a directive to "destroy any evidence now in investigative files that support charges being made by Senator Joseph R. McCarthy" and that "any investigative personnel involved in the gathering of this information should be transferred."

In a June 1982 letter to Milwaukee attorney Thomas J. Bergen, president of the Senator Joseph R. McCarthy Foundation, Inc., John E. Reardon, recalled events and information surrounding his C.I.C. team's investigation of Soviet penetration of the super secret Signal Corps Center, Evans Laboratory and Electronic Warfare Center.

> **From August 1952 until my transfer overseas in June 1953, our team worked very closely together in developing files on suspected security risks at Fort Monmouth installations. As an example, we sat in every day on the appeal trial for Julius and Ethel Rosenberg, and, at night, we worked to connect the people and places involved. . . .**
>
> **. . . [T]he McCarthy committee began to make some public charges that put some heat on all ongoing investigations. It was about this time we learned our investigation was to be curtailed. In December 1952 or January 1953, Colonel Schultz, Eisenhower's military aide from Europe, issued a directive from Sherman Adams at the White House which was reported to have said: "Any evidence now in investigative files that supports charges being made by**

ARCHIVE PHOTOS

**Senator McCarthy should be destroyed. Any investigative personnel involved in the gathering of this information should be transferred."**

Mr. Reardon (then Corporal Reardon) stated that he was sent to Japan and Korea; Major Jim Gallagher was sent to Greenland; Captain Ben Sheehan was placed under virtual house arrest and investigated by his own C.I.C. unit for possibly leaking information to Senator McCarthy; Lt. Ben Bromberg was shipped overseas to Europe and Sgt. John Wolf was reassigned, he [Reardon] knew not where.

**After seeing what was happening, our unit considered removing the files and hiding them in John Wolf's basement in New Jersey. This was ruled out, and, as a last resort to destroying the files, Sheehan was able to get permission for the FBI in Newark, New Jersey to receive our files and to write a report. I can remember vividly being assigned the job of transporting the files myself. I requisitioned a government sedan from our New York office, placed two army footlockers filled with our files in the trunk and drove to the FBI office in Newark. There were two FBI agents assigned to review our files and write a report. He was never able to see their report.**

Reardon stated in summary his thoughts and opinions about this treasonous action by our government. He was neither pro-McCarthy nor anti-McCarthy. He recognized that a member of the U.S. Senate had been deprived of the support of government investigative agencies. He felt McCarthy had been forced to make a "bad case," as Irving Peress was to say, with only two amateur investigators (David Shine and Roy Cohn) as a method of allowing McCarthy to destroy himself. As he has read editorials about Joe McCarthy and McCarthyism 30 years after that time in history by people trying to establish their credibility as knowledgeable authorities, he wishes the full story could come out. Reardon has refused to read books on the subject of Joe McCarthy because he feels that most, if not all, that has been written is based on inaccurate information.

"The key period was between 1952 and April 1953," stated Reardon. "This is the time period when the senator was deprived of any governmental assistance, and I believe what happened in this period contributed to most, if not all, of the following events."

John Reardon received an honorable discharge from the U.S. Army in April 1955. During his four years in the service he never received less than superior evaluations. Since 1956 he has been successfully employed in the paper industry and lives in Walpole, Massachusetts.

John Reardon wrote another letter to attorney Bergen on March 23, 1983, in which he raises some interesting points and questions. He mentioned an ABC-TV documentary on the late J. Edgar Hoover (naturally portrayed in a bad light) on which was mentioned for the first and only time that the FBI had broken the Soviet code in 1950. "Why," he asks, "in 1952 did the U.S. government put out an order to remove any government files that supported McCarthy's charges and transfer any people who could testify in support of his charges?" This order came out of the White House transition team in December 1952 or January 1953.

Reardon believes that when the FBI broke the Soviet code in relation to their espionage efforts in this country during the years 1950 and 1951, the order went out to all counterintelligence agencies involved to immediately stop all investigations and dismantle any and all investigative teams and pertinent informa-

tion. The U.S. government did not want piecemeal exposés on Russian agents in this country for a number of reasons:

(1) "They did not want to scare off Russian espionage activity. Having cracked the code, they had a central clearing house to monitor activity."

(2) "Eisenhower was elected president and wanted to go to Korea to help end the war. He needed the cooperation of the Russians at that time and did not want publicity indicating the Russians had an extensive spy network active in the United States. Specifically, infiltrating the east coast radar network from Evans Lab and the Electronic Warfare Center, both located at Fort Monmouth, New Jersey."

(3) "Since McCarthy was a rising star in the Republican Party, and certainly not 'in' with the Eisenhower wing of the party, I believe the decision was made to allow McCarthy to 'hang himself.' "

**It was one thing to send a memo to government agencies and to order a stop. This could be done without explanation and it was done to Army C.I.C. But, the people on that team could not understand why it took 30 years to 1982 to learn why we were told to stop, to destroy files and to transfer people.**

Reardon believes that Senator McCarthy was not told of the breaking of the Soviet code; that people, probably including Hoover, who had been asking Senator McCarthy for help in pushing the investigation, now were not available. Reardon mentions in this letter that there were definite links through Julius Rosenberg to the many engineers he enlisted for jobs at Fort Monmouth.

**During the years 1953 and 1954, his associates were thought to be innocent victims of "McCarthyism," as had been poor Julius. It was the files that gave evidence that Rosenberg had infiltrated Fort Monmouth that I was involved in and their removal from government control.**

By the time of the McCarthy-Army Hearings in 1954, any and all important information or first hand knowledge of investigations to support charges first brought in 1950 had been rendered useless. This is pivotal. McCarthy was on the right track in 1949 and 1950. When the code was cracked, he became a thorn in the side of many influential people. By 1953 this situation was neutralized. Why, then, did the government "hang" him in 1954?

As a result of the Republicans' victory in 1952, Joseph McCarthy had become chairman of the Senate's permanent Investigations Subcommittee. The committee had a statutory mandate to investigate graft, incompetence and disloyalty cases. In 1953 he conducted 169 executive and public hearings and interrogated more than 500 witnesses. One such investigation of communist infiltration in key defense plants resulted in the suspension or discharge of more than 20 "Fifth Amendment" security risks. Although the FBI had been warning the Department of the Army about the existence of powerful communist espionage cells in the secret radar laboratories at Fort Monmouth since 1949, it was not until 1953 that Joseph McCarthy provided the ammunition which allowed Major General Kirke Lawton to risk the wrath of top political brass by suspending 35 security risks.

Amazingly, the Loyalty Review Board at the Pentagon reinstated all but two of these security risks and gave them back pay. McCarthy then demanded the names of the 20 civilians on this review board, and, as Cleon Skousen states in *The Naked Capitalist*, "he soon found himself sawing on a raw nerve of the most powerful establishment team in Washington—the White House, the State Department and the Pentagon.

"Nothing so outraged McCarthy in the Monmouth investigation," continues Skousen, "as his discovery that an identified member of a communist cell had been knowingly promoted from captain to major and then hurriedly given an honorable separation on orders of the White House after McCarthy had called the seriousness of this case to the attention of top military leaders."

A former U.S. Army employee, then assigned to a special counterespionage unit, has charged that President Eisenhower issued a directive to "destroy any evidence now in investigative files that supports charges being made by Senator Joseph McCarthy."

The man who had been promoted was Irving Peress of the dental corps at Camp Kilmer, New Jersey. The man who signed his "honorable separation" was General Ralph Zwicker.

When Senator McCarthy called Major Peress to answer questions about his communist affiliations, January 30, 1954, he invoked the Fifth Amendment 20 different times. Peress had even written "Fifth Amendment" across his Loyalty Oath form and still had been promoted. When McCarthy questioned General Zwicker on this unbelievable situation, Zwicker was evasive and defiant. He changed his testimony three times under oath when asked if he knew who had ordered the general to give Peress his honorable separation. Zwicker was obviously covering up something.

Zwicker's evasiveness and contempt for the committee angered McCarthy, who went after him like a "prosecuting attorney." This gave McCarthy's enemies the ammunition they had been looking for. Zwicker had justified his refusal to answer questions about Peress on the grounds that President Eisenhower had issued the same kind of restrictive order that President Harry Truman had issued: no government employee could answer questions or supply congressional committees with files relating to the loyalty of another government employee. As Skousen pointed out, "This short-circuited the whole checks-and-balances relationship between the legislative and executive branches of government, but there it stood."

McCarthy then asked General Zwicker if he thought a general who had knowingly covered up for a communist should be removed from his command. General Zwicker said he did not think that was sufficient reason to remove a general. Ex-Marine McCarthy was quick to react. "Then, General, you should be removed from any command. Any man who has been given the honor of being promoted to general and who says 'I will protect another general who protects communists' is not fit to wear that uniform, General."

That did it. McCarthy's enemies had their ammunition. McCarthy was never allowed to continue his investigation. A whole series of charges was hurled against both McCarthy and

ARCHIVE PHOTOS

members of his staff. Time and energy were all absorbed in explaining or refuting a continuous avalanche of allegations. He was investigated five times in four years. The Establishment press as well as the Establishment hard-core in the Senate clamored for a censure. The press had created such a climate of "hate McCarthy" that even those who felt he was doing a good job found it politically expedient to denounce him.

Altogether 46 charges were brought against him. They all dissolved into thin air except two. It was found that Senator McCarthy had "failed to cooperate" with the Senate Subcommittee on Privileges and Elections in 1952 and that McCarthy had "intemperately abused" General Zwicker.

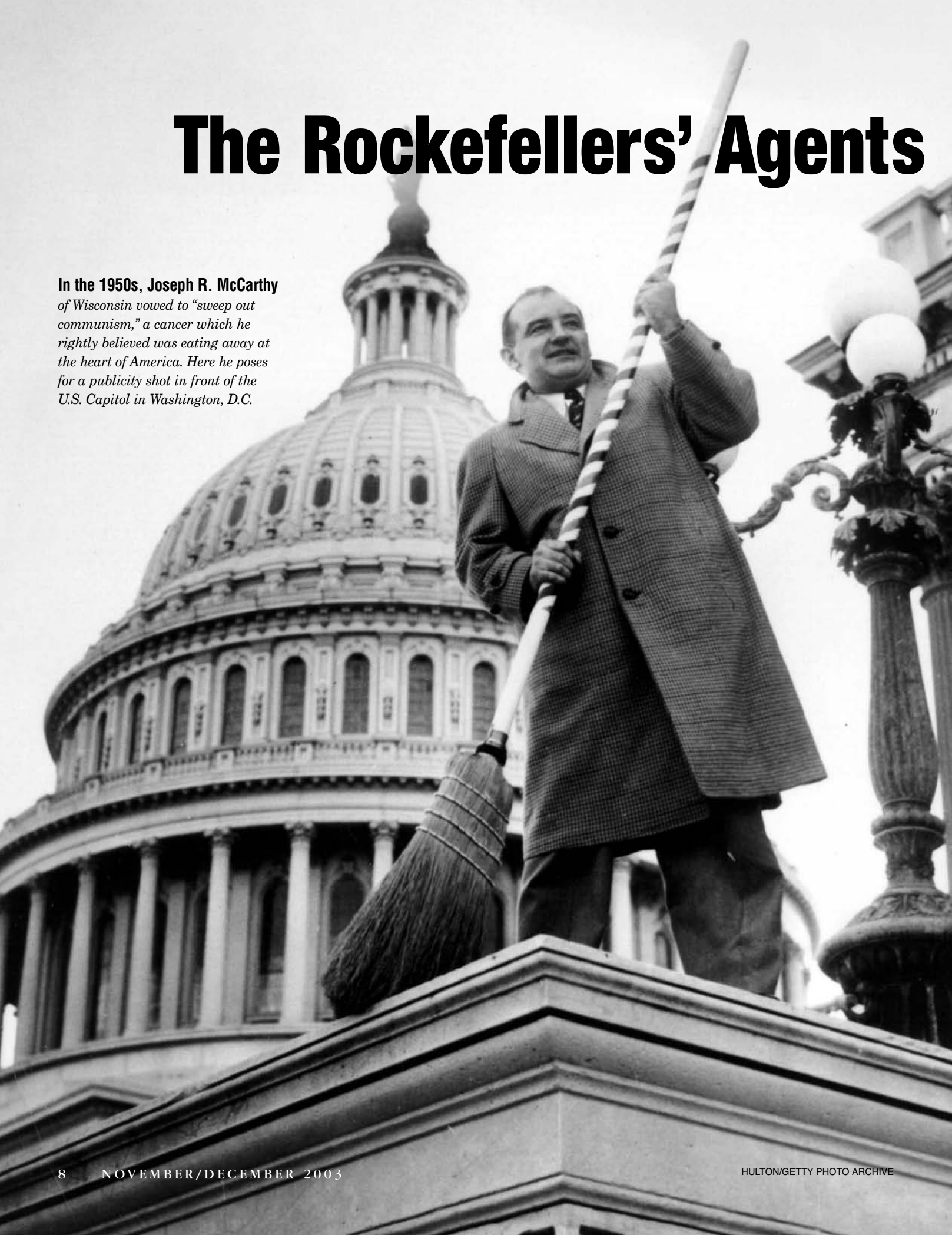
On the first count, McCarthy offered an explanation which was not accepted, but which a subsequent investigation verified as being true. As for his "intemperate" statement to General Zwicker, this was indeed a flimsy excuse for a censure. Senators from both the past and present have used far more vigorous language against hostile witnesses without anyone raising the slightest objection.

"From then until now," concluded Skousen, "the people of the United States have been paying in blood and treasure for the historical mistake of letting the 'censure of McCarthy' totally discredit the shocking disclosures which the McCarthy hearings had proven. Ever since then anyone attempting to tell the truth about communist subversion in America has run the risk of being accused of that most heinous of offenses—'McCarthyism.'" ❖

**Joe McCarthy is pictured here with the mysterious Roy Cohn.** *Many anti-communists wondered why a professional and respected congressional committee would hire an amateur to assist the investigation into communist subversion. Many said, with some justification, that, given the fact that McCarthy was fingering mostly Jews (as the communist movement in America was extremely Jewish), he needed to hire a Jewish assistant. Many others said that this was a deliberate attempt to sabotage his case; it is unlikely that Cohn was much of an anti-communist; or at least unlikely to begin the prosecution of his co-ethnics who wanted to plunge the United States into bloody civil wars and GULAGS. For the leftist talking class, including neo-conservatives, who are related to them in more ways than one, to believe that communists were anything more than potential mass murderers and totalitarian dictators is to prove conclusively that this class was simply pro-communist. One did not need to be a member of the party to basically support the "revolution" in Moscow. Furthermore, to hear some of these same people condemn McCarthy today, fully cognizant of communist atrocities wherever that ideology has been found, proves that leftists are, to put it simply, anti-human.*

***Earl R. Denny***, a retired salesman, is a contributing editor to, and director of, the Sen. Joseph R. McCarthy Educational Foundation, Inc.

# The Rockefellers' Agents



**In the 1950s, Joseph R. McCarthy** *of Wisconsin vowed to "sweep out communism," a cancer which he rightly believed was eating away at the heart of America. Here he poses for a publicity shot in front of the U.S. Capitol in Washington, D.C.*

HULTON/GETTY PHOTO ARCHIVE

# Frame 'Tailgunner Joe'

**By Dr. Emmanuel Josephson**

**Dr. Emmanuel Josephson wrote three books on the Rockefeller family,** one entitled, *Rockefeller: Public Enemy Number 1: Studies in Criminal Psychopathy*. The average person today has no idea how much economic and political power this family, their agents and dupes acquired and wielded in the establishment of a virtual dictatorship over the United States and its people. Here is but one example . . .

Their quest for control over the world's oil supplies; their theft of our money system (under the direction of the Rothschilds) by plotting and engineering the passage of the Federal Reserve Act and income tax; manipulating our nation into two world wars, Korea and Vietnam; creating the "Great Depression" in 1929 through the early 1930s; helping to establish and finance the world communist movement by destroying Christian nationalist governments; promotion of foreign aid programs designed to benefit their business interests, while getting American taxpayers to foot the bills; and, of course their control of public education, which shapes the minds and destinies of our youth from kindergarten to college, and which has all but destroyed the constitutional foundations upon which the American republic was founded.

The following chapter from the above cited book reveals why Nelson Rockefeller hated Sen. Joe McCarthy and how he and his agents "brought him down" politically and were ultimately responsible for his death at Bethesda, Maryland, Naval Hospital May 2, 1957.

**NELSON ROCKEFELLER'S VINDICTIVENESS** and fury were sadly underestimated by his defected and unwitting collaborators in "foreign aid" looting of American taxpayers. Sen. Joseph McCarthy, as chairman of the Senate Government Operations Committee, conducted an investigation of communists and their infiltration of the government. Much of the ground that he covered was merely a reinvestigation and repetition of the exposures that had been made by the House Un-American Activities Committee (HUAC) and other congressional committees investigating communist and other forms of subversion. The investigation was absolutely essential for the security and survival of the nation in spite of the fact that it was once again covering previously explored ground.

Despite earlier exposure, the subversives then brought to light were, as at present, even more firmly entrenched in key government positions because of their survival and the extended length of their tenure. In this they were aided by the support of their activities, and their defense, with public funds including the tax-exempt funds of the conspirators' foundations. All previous investigations, as well as all undertaken since then, were stopped in their tracks as soon as they approached the master conspirators and their foundations. Others have talked about the Rockefeller role in the ordered destruction of the records of the Martin Dies-led HUAC. These fortunately have survived because of defection in the ranks of the conspirators; and of the destruction ordered by Rockefeller associates and henchmen of the armed forces records of subversives to prepare the way for their infiltration and promotion in the services.

The dynastic leaders of the conspiracy exert all their immense powers and their enormous plunder protecting their subversive agents whom they have planted in government and other strategic positions. The extent of the infiltration of their trained agents into the government is, as has been mentioned, the subject of boasting by the director of one of many of their foundation-subsidized, tax-exempt organizations, their "foreign office," the Council on Foreign Relations.

The dynastic conspirators use the onslaught of their vast Rockefeller-Soviet axis propaganda machine that parades as "educational philanthropy" as well as its numerous other subversive-laden bogus "philanthropies" to destroy anyone who undertakes to investigate and expose their agents, in order to avert exposure of themselves. It was from them that there emanated the attacks that destroyed previous investigators of subversion, including Hamilton Fish, Martin Dies, J. Parnell Thomas and Harold D. Velde, among the chairmen of the HUAC; Robert Stribling, David Schine and Roy Cohn, among the counselors of the various committees; and Whittaker Chambers when he exposed Rockefeller's associate and agent, Alger Hiss, as a communist.

Sen. McCarthy extended his investigation in so much greater depth than the earlier investigators that he was in a position to expose the dynastic master conspirators themselves. He ordered a raid on the Sunset Farm of Edward C. Carter, secretary of the Rockefeller-controlled and financed Institute of Pacific Relations (IPR), the mother organization of Amerasia (and of the YMCA), and seizure of the records of those dangerously subversive organizations that had been secreted in the dilapidated barn that camouflaged a modern mahogany-furnished office. There were discovered data regarding subversive and treasonous activities that led McCarthy to pronounce it to be the most dangerous spy-nest in the world.

The seized correspondence indicated that the Rockefellers not only financed the subversive activities of these organizations, but also participated personally in their direction; and that at least one of them, John D. III, attended meetings of the organization in the barn. This meant that McCarthy was in a position to expose the Rockefellers, personally, as ringleaders in the treacherous activities of the IPR and its Amerasia subsidiary. This correspondence was shown to this author by an employee of the committee, and has since

come into his possession.

Rockefeller's fear and hatred of McCarthy was in no wise mitigated by the following that he had gained among patriotic Americans. To the entire treasonous breed of "liberals" and "internationalists," McCarthy and his patriotic activities were anathema. Especially is this true of Nelson Rockefeller, who never missed an opportunity to give vent to his rabid detestation of the patriotic citizenry whom he characterized as the "lunatic fringe of the radical right." By his definition, as has been related, he placed George Washington in that category.

The Rockefellers, and especially Nelson, made special and persistent efforts to hound all patriots out of public life as menaces to their "internationalist" conspiracy. Through their control of education and all media of mass communications, especially those financed through their bogus "philanthropies," they have been able to inculcate in the younger generation their principle that "treason is a virtue of which only 'liberals' are capable," and "patriotism is a vice." These "principles" have been given a pseudo-philosophic and psychoanalytic basis in Rene Allendy's *Treason Complex* that was published by the conspirators' Social Science Press.

There appears to be in Nelson Rockefeller's intense hatred of patriots in the Republican Party, a large element of mixed political and financial concern, that particularly centers about their rejection of treasonous "internationalism" and jeopardy to the "foreign (Rockefeller) aid" profits that derive therefrom. In respect to the Democratic Party, he had no fears. For from its origin, it has accepted as its basic platform unrelenting opposition to the clauses in the Constitution that make "internationalism" and the taxation of the American people on the pretext of support or defense of another nation, not only un-constitutional, but also treasonous. And throughout its history, the Democratic Party has adhered to the sham of "democracy," not rule, supposedly by the people, but actually thinly masked dictatorial rule by demagogues who have been ever ready to adopt the various doctrines of the Weishaupt-Marx-Nickerson totalitarianism.

The Republican Party came into being about the time of the Civil War for the express purpose of preserving the union, our republic and the Constitution on which it is based. To be sure, it was largely infiltrated from the start by the leftist adherents of the Weishaupt-Marx program of destroying the Union for the purpose of seizing control of our country and converting it to the totalitarian dictatorship that has always been their criminal objective. They carried on the plot that had been fostered by even some of the signers of the Declaration of Independence and reluctant supporters of the Constitution. From the start they fostered "bipartisanship" that linked their malign activities with those of their fellow conspirators in the Democratic Party. The history of the Republican Party has been one of its takeover by these "bipartisan" conspirators. The most active of these in the past sense was Nelson Rockefeller. Red and liberal, he was a Trojan horse in the Republican Party and led the conspirators, with the support of the dynasty's tax-exempt loot, in its takeover. Frank Lynn, in a brilliant series of articles in the *New York World-Telegram & Sun* on the subject of Rockefeller's campaign, aptly said: "Scratch Nelson Rockefeller and you will find a Democrat."

Every Republican who has shown the slightest sign of Americanism, or opposition to unlimited looting of the taxpayers through "internationalism" and "foreign aid," has been purged. Many of them lost their lives in the process of purging. Fatalities have occurred with curious regularity in the purging of defected agents of the Catholic faith. Even more curious is the fact that two of them died by supposedly "committing suicide," as the police blotters read, by jumping out of upper story windows.

James Forrestal was closely associated with Rockefeller. As head of Dillon Read & Co., he effected the financing of the Rockefellers' German interests, including that of their I.G. Farbenindustrie A.G. office building. He came under Rockefeller-Soviet discipline in Rockefeller's CFR. It was Forrestal, appointed for the purpose a special assistant in charge of inter-American affairs, who served to cover up Rockefeller's appointment to his draft-dodging, lucrative post of "coordinator," with the help of Harry L. Hopkins and Anna Rosenberg. Forrestal turned over his position to Rockefeller and was given the post of assistant secretary of the Navy. Later he became the first secretary of defense, where he was in a position to sluice off arms contracts to firms controlled by his Rockefeller patrons.

As defense secretary, Forrestal first became alert to the treasonous tie-ins of the conspirators with the Soviets and of their significance. He instituted an investigation through his department that revealed the key role of his patrons in our betrayal to the reds. An initial report of this investigation was published on his order. Shortly thereafter, Forrestal was invited to the Georgia home of an associate in the CFR, Robert A. Lovett. There it has been reported he was seized, declared insane and committed to the psychiatric wards of the Bethesda Naval Hospital, under close guard in a room with barred windows. Later it was announced that Forrestal had "committed suicide by jumping out of his room window." Forrestal's investigation of the Rockefeller-Soviet axis was dropped by his Rockefeller-CFR-trained successor, Lovett.

Laurence Duggan was a grandson and son of members of Rockefeller's CFR. An associate of Nelson Rockefeller, Alger Hiss and others of that "select" crew in the State Department, he was appointed director of the Rockefeller-subsidized Institute of International Education. Following questioning by the HUAC, in closed sessions, of his activities in planting communists and other subversives in schools, colleges and universities, during which he broke down and acknowledged following the directions of the conspirators, he returned to his 16th floor office in New York, close by Rockefeller Center. He died, as have so many other associated in this conspiracy, in a highly suspicious plunge from the window of his 16th floor office. Despite the facts that: he left no suicide note; that folk who plan to commit suicide by jumping from a window do not dress up for the occasion; that people who begin to dress usually complete the act before going on to other acts; and that there was evidence of a scuffle in his office, no question was ever raised by the authorities and his death was instantly and definitively declared to be "suicide," without an investigation by the police, as if by pre-arrangement. But, it is reported, Duggan's widow still receives salary checks from his employers, a highly unusual and suspicious gesture.

Sen. McCarthy's investigations had furnished him and his committee with indubitable proof of the identity of the ringleaders of the subversive conspiracy. And in his hearings, he was coming dangerously close to exposing them. Probably fear of exposure accentuated Rockefeller's rage at McCarthy joining Sen. Robert Taft in voting against the "foreign aid" bill for which he had intensively lobbied. Members of his staff report that he raved and vowed to destroy McCarthy; that he made no secret of it.

A vicious campaign of vilification of McCarthy was launched in every medium of mass communication, here and abroad, which is controlled by the dynasty. Their tax-exempt foundations and other agencies were brought into play. All of the overshadowing power for subversion and propaganda of the Rockefeller-Soviet axis was

brought to bear on the vicious and virulent campaign to destroy McCarthy. The propagandists quickly converted his name into the epithet of "McCarthyism" that was soon on the lips of all "liberals" as well as of folks who should have known better, as an expression of contempt. In reality, the contempt was directed against the manifestation of patriotism that his activities represented.

Within minutes after a statement or release by Sen. McCarthy or of his committee, the gigantic propaganda machine that the conspirators have built up during more than a century, went into action to brainwash the "peasants" into a mass hysterical reaction to so-called "McCarthyism" that might well have proved their salvation if heeded. Cowardly members of McCarthy's committee flinched and deserted him, as did many of his so-called "patriotic" friends.

When Sen. McCarthy undertook to investigate the granting of commissions in the armed services to notorious communists, and announced his plans to investigate the infiltration of communists and the use of communist textbooks in the academies at West Point and Annapolis, the conspirators "saw the hand writing on the wall." The facts, as related, were notorious, as was the destruction of the armed forces' records of communists and other subversives by order of such Rockefeller agents as John J. McCloy. Earl Browder made no secret of these facts; and he widely published boasts of these "accomplishments" of the Communist Party.

The trail of a thorough investigation of "Who promoted Peress?" would have led ultimately to the orders authorizing such promotions by the Rockefellers' close CFR associate (later head of the Chase National Bank) John J. McCloy. And ultimately, it would have led to the Rockefellers themselves. And it would have led, in particular, to their "Fuehrer," Nelson Rockefeller, the dedicated champion of reds and their cause, and the virulent, venomous hater of patriots and of the "ugly vice" of patriotism that is so detested by all dedicated "internationalists."

> The Rockefellers, and especially Nelson, made special and persistent efforts to hound all patriots out of public life as menaces to their "internationalist" conspiracy.

"Defense of the Army" and an absurd pretense of "patriotism" were the pretexts used by the conspirators to block their exposure by McCarthy and his committee. The pawn in this move was a Rockefeller employee, who had been recently appointed trustee of the Rockefeller Foundation, Robert Tenbroek Stevens. Stevens was president of the textile firm, J. P. Stevens & Co., which it is reported had fallen into the clutches of the conspirators during the Depression. Col. John Zott, a West Point graduate who was sent by Rockefeller's Caltex subsidiary, Aramco, with drafted GIs, to geologize and drill their Saudi Arabian oil field, informed the author that when, on his return to the United States, he was placed in charge of Army procurement, he was instructed to give almost three-quarters of the contracts for Army uniform cloth to J.P. Stevens & Co. In view of conflicts that invariably arise in connection with procurement, it is quite obvious that the appointment of Stevens involved a flagrant conflict of interest that should have made him a very vulnerable target.

The objectives of the conspirators in their attack on Sen. McCarthy were primarily three: 1) To make an object lesson of Sen. McCarthy in order to intimidate any official who might consider exposing them or demanding their prosecution for their crimes. 2) To wear out public patience and interest in exposures, thereby averting being exposed. 3) To cover up their conspiratorial trail by playing on patriotic attitudes of the "peasants" with regard to the armed services and on their easily-manipulated emotions.

For these purposes they employed as counsel for the committee of the Senate appointed to hear the charges, a ham actor who doubled as an attorney, named Welch, who was given full leeway in the display of his dubious talents. (He later was rewarded by the conspirators by given the stellar role in a motion picture to "glorify" himself.) And the conspirators arranged televising the hearings on a nationwide scale, making a circus of them. In order to make sure that Sen. McCarthy would not dare to present to the nation evidence that was available to him for exposing them and their conspiracy, they effectively intimidated him by various devices at their command.

The conspirators rigged the televised hearings before a Senate committee of their congressional agents and accomplices, on vague charges of harassing subversives in the government service. In other words, McCarthy was tried for performing ably, courageously and patriotically the duty for which he had been appointed. Simultaneously, they utilized every means at their command, which are almost limitless, to intensify their campaign of hate against him; and redoubled the cry of "McCarthyism," with the help of their illiberal, brainwashed, so-called "liberal," pink and red henchmen. A curious and extremely interesting phase of this "McCarthyism" campaign of hate was that it was joined in by his Catholic coreligionists, including numerous priests and prelates, and especially by the Jesuits who have distinguished themselves by their "liberalism" to the point of becoming leaders of the red movements.

McCarthy and his attorneys had available to them evidence that would have exposed Rockefeller and his associates as ringleaders in subversion and treason, and in the conspiracy to destroy him and discredit his patriotic following. Exposure of Army Secretary Stevens as a Rockefeller employee and of the conflict of interest in his appointment, alone, would have raised grave doubts in the public mind. Among the witnesses who were prepared to volunteer to testify on behalf of McCarthy were some of Rockefeller's confidential employees who had been present when he had expressed himself in the matter.

But the conspirators had a throttle hold on McCarthy that blocked him from entering a valid offensive against his principal enemies and openly exposing to public gaze their too obvious subversiveness and malice. The senator did this in spite of the fact that he was warned and he knew that his failure to do so would be fatal. Whereas, as was pointed out to him, if he followed the example of Sen. Truman and exposed the conspirators as traitors, he also would be on his way to the White House. For the craven spirit of the dynasty impels them to court their enemies and betray their friends. There has been some suggestion that McCarthy's reluctance to use some of the data available for his defense and his "pulling his punches" may have involved his own rocky marital situation.

McCarthy's failure to use the means at his command to counter the attack of the conspirators on him facilitated their propaganda in building up a crushing antagonistic sentiment among the brainwashed elements among the peasants, as well as among his fair-weather "friends" and cowardly supporters. Extremely telling was his throwing to the wolves by his coreligionists, in and out of the Senate and Congress, by many clergymen, and especially actual condemnation by some prelates. Even Sen. John F. Kennedy, in whose name there appeared a volume entitled *Profiles in Courage*, lacked the

courage, and possibly the desire, to support Sen. Joseph McCarthy's outstanding patriotic services to the nation that he rendered at the actual sacrifice of his life. For his valiant patriotic activities, he certainly deserved better treatment by the nation.

The conspirators' agents on the committee and the cowardly members of Senate who were scared to defy the "McCarthyism" propaganda flood that was loudly echoed by the red and communist press and communications media, traitorously condemned and censured McCarthy. They thus destroyed the effectiveness of the only man in their midst who had the courage and patriotism to defend the country against the conspirators. And they aided and abetted the destruction of the man himself.

In censuring Sen. McCarthy, his colleagues made it possible for the conspirators to intimidate any and all men in public life. "McCarthyism" was made by the subversive conspirators an epithet synonymous with "patriotism" and equally "reprehensible."

Shortly after the hearings, Sen. McCarthy's health began to fail. This is not an unusual experience for those who oppose the conspirators, which is a distinctly unhealthy occupation. It is the trail of a multitude of deaths. His illness "baffled" the physicians who treated him at the Bethesda Naval Hospital, the same institution where Forrestal was hurled to his death. McCarthy's health went steadily and rapidly downhill to his death in the institution.

McCarthy's medical attendant issued a death certificate and a statement to the press that indicated to the informed that he had been murdered in some unknown fashion. The death certificate read: "Cause of death: Acute hepatitis, CAUSE UNKNOWN."

Simultaneously the physician released a statement to the press that Sen. McCarthy had not suffered from an infection that caused the symptoms of hepatitis. To understand the medical significance of these facts, one must bear in mind that hepatitis may develop as a manifestation of either an infection or of poisoning. Since the hospital made it quite clear in its press release that the cause of the hepatitis and death was not infection, the inference to be drawn from the death certificate is obvious.

The laws of the land dictate that the deaths due to unknown causes must be investigated by postmortem examinations to eliminate the possibility of murder. Such postmortems are compulsory and routine. There may be no interference with them by anyone. And no consent is required of the surviving members of the family. Burial of the corpses without postmortems is a felony under both local and federal laws.

No move was made by the conspirators to comply with the law and determine by postmortem what caused McCarthy's death. A number of McCarthy's associates and intimates, including his hometown friend, Mr. Engel, who acted on behalf of his family, approached this author with the request that he attempt to induce the authorities involved to order that an autopsy be done on the corpse to determine the unknown cause of his death and to eliminate the possibility of murder.

This author requested compliance with the law, by phone, of all the officials in the various parts of the country who were involved, including: officials of the Bethesda Naval Hospital; officials of Montgomery County, Maryland, where the hospital is located; officials of the District of Columbia; federal officials; officials of the state of Wisconsin; and officials of Appleton, Wisconsin, McCarthy's home town. These efforts to secure compliance with the law met with no success. Each official "passed the buck." The excuse that they offered for their disregard of the law was: "Mrs. McCarthy objects to an autopsy."

None of them explained why it was that the wishes of any McCarthy, including his recently acquired wife, superseded the criminal laws of the land. It did not seem to matter to the responsible officials that their failure to comply with the law put them in the position of being accomplices after the fact in a felony, in a possible murder. Obviously, extremely powerful influence bore on the matter.

An extremely interesting but assiduously neglected phase of the John Kennedy assassination and its "investigation" or whitewash, was presented in a story published in the *New York Daily News* of November 10, 1963, by Joseph Cassidy and Lester Abelman. They related that President Kennedy visited New York on the preceding day, shortly after Nelson Rockefeller had announced his candidacy. He stopped at the Carlyle Hotel, which is reported to be jointly owned by the Rockefeller and Kennedy interests. They reported that the Secret Service maintained the "tightest vigilance on a New York visit in recent years"; and that no one, even newspaper reporters, was permitted to approach the president. No explanation has been offered, or sought by the "investigators," for this extraordinary vigilance by the Secret Service in New York as contrasted with the lack of vigilance in Dallas. Was the service warned that Kennedy's life was in danger in New York? Did they have reason to believe that an attempt would be made on his life in New York? A clarification of this matter might throw considerable light on the unexpected assassination in Dallas.

To set at rest the suspicions of murder raised by the McCarthy death certificate and the inquiries launched into the matter, Drew Pearson falsely alleged in his syndicated column that the hepatitis had been caused by alcoholism. In so doing, he cast a serious reflection on the reputations of the Bethesda Hospital physicians. For they would be poor specimens of the profession if they could not recognize cirrhosis resulting from the vitamin B deficiency caused by alcohol abuse, and treat it accordingly. Sen. McCarthy's associates vouch for the fact that he had not been able to take liquor because of his illness for many months prior to his development of the hepatitis. Whatever poison precipitated his death, they attest that it was not alcohol. The obvious purpose of the Pearson column was to draw a "red herring" across the conspirators' trail.

Nelson Rockefeller was insistently and dictatorially vocal on all matters that would swing the Republican party into full "bipartisan," or "omnipartisan," support of all so-called "liberal," new deal and pro-communist subversions. These he absurdly called, in the words of his red ghostwriters, "the mainstream of Republican thought." He insisted that they were essential for attaining his goal: "To make democracy live." With the characteristic semantic perversion of reds and so-called "liberals," he alleged that they were ". . . the sound and honest conservatism that has firmly based the Republican party in the best of a century's traditions. . . ." In short he campaigned on the insane premise that communism and new dealism were Republicanism. And it was this "grandiose idea" that brainwashed American peasants must accept the thievishness of communist "internationalism" and its "new deal" counterfeit as the basis of their political organization, instead of the Constitution and patriotism. This was a frank expression of his and his fellow conspirators' purpose: to reduce the nation to the totalitarian device of a single political party with himself as its dictator.

This explains why Nelson Rockefeller, as the real behind-the-scene, omnipartisan political boss of the nation and as overt new dealer and Trojan horse who planted himself in the Republican Party, made every move in the past decades that sapped, undermined and defeated the Republican Party from within. It explains the imposition of a Democratic unknown, Wendell Willkie, for example, on the

Republican Party ticket in 1940, as its presidential candidate. It explains why he and his fellow conspirators destroyed Sen. McCarthy with their "McCarthyism" campaign, which was joined by every medium of mass communication, controlled by them; and his unusual silence in the matter.

The treatment accorded Sen. McCarthy by them was effective in splitting the Republican Party wide open. Much to their delight, it gave their Democratic henchmen control of Congress. The success that crowned his efforts encouraged Rockefeller to continue his wrecking activities from within the party, as a bogus Republican. He continued to force on the party his "internationalism" that is reviled as treasonous by true patriotic Republicans.

An expert at the art of cuckolding, he undertook to drive true Republicans out of the party and embrace it in wedlock with red subversion, with himself as presidential candidate. With this purpose, he launched a campaign to destroy any and every candidate who remotely resembled a Republican. By the traditional tactics of the dynasty, Nelson Rockefeller barred them from any voice in the party or in the selection of its candidate. Taft, Knowland, Knight, Jenner, Nixon and any other possible rival for the presidential nomination of himself as Republocratic red presidential candidate on the Republican ticket had been craftily destroyed politically. One can imagine Nelson Rockefeller's glee at being rid of so formidable a rival as Sen. Joseph McCarthy.

There is no need for conjecture regarding the conspirators' plot to assassinate McCarthy. It was openly promised by one of their agents, a delegate to the secret, higher level "internationalist" conferences for the sell-out of our country, that was arranged for the conspirators by their Polish double-agent Dr. Joseph H. Retinger, was fronted by Prince Bernhard, Dutch royal consort, and was held near Arnhem, Holland, under top security, at the Hotel de Bilderberg.

David Rockefeller personally represented the Rockefeller empire at this conspiratorial Bilderberg conference, the members of which were later to play key roles in the rape of the Congo. Rockefeller was accompanied by a group of their CFR agents, including a number of them who had been planted in the Eisenhower administration. Among them were Dean Rusk, president of the Rockefeller foundation; Joseph E. Johnson, president of the Carnegie Endowment for International Peace; and C.D. Jackson, assistant to President Eisenhower who was picked for the job by Secretary of State Gen. Bedell Smith, former head of the conspirators' CIA.

Charles Douglas Jackson was the most vociferous of the Rockefeller agents in the group and one of the few of its members who spoke in official capacity, as assistant to President Eisenhower. He had won his position as a leader of red fronts. Assistant to the president of *Time* and then general manager of *Life*, in the 1930s, he found his way to the top of the red front, as president, in 1940, of the Council for Democracy. From there he rose rapidly in the ranks of new deal reds as assistant to the U.S. ambassador to Turkey, deputy chief of the Office of War Information, and deputy chief of the Psychological Warfare (propaganda) Division, SHAEF. Returning to Time Inc. he became the editor of the most "liberal" of its publications, *Fortune*, in 1952. From that post, he quite naturally drifted into Eisenhower's red entourage, with which he usually seemed most at ease. He was quite at home in Rockefeller's Council on Foreign Relations.

The Rockefeller delegates to the Bilderberg conference found their European fellow conspirators quite alarmed about Sen. Joseph McCarthy's exposure of their red agents. They were even more alarmed about his attack on "foreign aid" in which they presumably shared some crumbs that fell from the Rockefeller table. C.D. Jackson, acting as spokesman for his bosses, assured the alarmed foreigners, at the first meeting in May 1954, that Sen. McCarthy would soon be eliminated.

*Above, arch-enemy of Joe McCarthy, and the man ultimately responsible for his framing, Nelson Rockefeller. Rockefeller hated McCarthy and did all in his power to discredit one of the most tenacious communist fighters of this or any other generation.*

His words, reported by Alden Hatch, among others, in his book *Bernhard, Prince of the Netherlands:*

> **Whether McCarthy dies by an assassin's bullet or is eliminated in the normal American way of getting rid of boils on the body politic, I prophesy that by the time we hold our next meeting he will be gone from the American scene.**

It was not long thereafter that Rockefeller employee and trustee of the Rockefeller Foundation Robert Tenbroek Stevens was appointed secretary for the Army and brought the trumped up charges against Sen. McCarthy that were used by the conspirators to assassinate him politically.

Three years later the physical assassination of McCarthy was accomplished. ❖

***Dr. Emmanuel Josephson*** was an author and financial expert who exposed the Rockefeller scheme to indoctrinate the "peasants" into the New World Order by controlling American education through the Rockefellers' so-called "philanthropies." During his life he authored books on the Rockefeller influence in the United States and on the Federal Reserve.

# Just what is a 'Just War'?

**The phrase "just war" is not a diminutive term,** as in, "Don't worry about the planes overhead dropping bombs, it's just war." Just war is actually a technical term that describes attempts by concerned philosophers, theologians and even warriors to lessen the tragic and brutal affects of warfare. Just war theory addresses such issues as when it is appropriate to enter into hostility. Just war principles are concerned with the treatment of noncombatants, such as civilian women and children, caught in the theater of war. But just war principles also address concern for soldiers actively participating in a war and their treatment as POWs during and after a war. This paper was delivered at the TBR 2003 FOURTH INTERNATIONAL CONFERENCE ON AUTHENTIC HISTORY, REAL NEWS & THE FIRST AMENDMENT held in Washington, D.C.

**By Warren Baldwin Jr.**

Just war principles appear in several ancient documents, one of them the Old Testament in the Bible. Warfare in ancient times had a noted penchant for excessive brutality. Towns would frequently be razed to the ground, combatants put to the sword, and surviving women and children subjected to slavery.

The Old Testament records numerous occurrences of such total war, including acts of total war committed by and to ancient Israel. Israel, in fact, used such total warfare tactics, referred to by theologians as "the ban," in settling the territory of Canaan. But after establishing her presence in the new land, new to Israel that is, the Israelites were to practice a less brutal program of warfare. Most notable is the treatment accorded to a captured woman. She was not to be brutalized in the rush of victory experienced by the invading troops. She was to be taken home, if a soldier found her attractive, allowed one month for mourning, and was then to be treated as a wife. A soldier displeased with her was permitted to send her away, but she was not to be treated or sold as a slave (Deuteronomy 21:10-14). I know that this still sounds like a barbaric and inhumane practice, but its intent was to soften the much harsher treatment captured women often experienced at the hands of conquering warriors.

Later Old Testament prophetic writings speak out against brutal practices committed during and after war. The prophet Amos excoriates six different nations for excessive cruelty during battle, enslavement of conquered populations, insatiable violence, and murder of captured civilians (Amos 1 & 2).

Just war theory has been addressed in ancient western civilization by both secular and Christian perspectives. Aristotle's principles were concerned with establishing a peaceful existence for the Greek city-states. Cicero allowed war only to repel and punish enemies with a view toward peace for the citizens of the Roman empire. Both Aristotle and Cicero thought their respective populations, Greeks and Romans, were superior to the people of other nations, and this granted their empires the right to rule over conquered people.[1] We today might argue that these men were too limited in their sympathies for human welfare; they should have been as concerned for the health and vitality of other nations as much as for their own. But one could counter that though their just war scope was limited, they at least possessed some inkling of just war sentiment. In the last 100 years we have seen the rich 2,000-year tradition of just war theory not only ignored by our leaders in respect to non-western countries, we have seen it ignored in unduly harsh and brutal treatment meted out to people sharing our own cultural, ethnic and religious heritage. I will address some of these abuses momentarily.

The secular stream of thought has been more recently developed by British author A.J.P. Veale. His orientation, like that of Aristotle and Cicero, looks at members of the greater European family and grants its members special consideration. Veale's views are expressed in *Advance to Barbarism*. Veale speaks of "civilized warfare" instead of "just war." To Veale, the primary consideration in alleviating the harsher aspects of war (such as civilian casualties and punitive postwar atrocities) is not one's religious beliefs, but rather one's cultural and ethnic affiliation. Europeans, at least since the Thirty Years War of the 1600s, moved to "civilize" warfare. That is, limits were placed upon brutality. The Thirty Years War saw one-third of the population of central Europe perish. Bohemia was reduced from 3 million people to 800,000. In 1631 some 25,000 peo-

HULTON GETTY PHOTO ARCHIVE

ple in Magdeburg were massacred, of whom only about 500 were armed. One third of the arable land in northern Germany remained uncultivated for more than a generation after the war. The Thirty Years War resulted in the deaths of some 15 million people by violence, starvation or disease. Europeans were sick of war and wanted the harshness of it alleviated. Over a period of time Europeans adopted a code Veale summarized by saying, "The fundamental principle of this code was that hostilities between civilized peoples must be limited to the armed forces actually engaged."[2] Thus a distinction was made between combatants and noncombatants.

An early Christian scholar who gave just war theory its Christian flavor was St. Augustine. Augustine found himself in a quandary. He was a Christian who advocated non-violence, but he was also a citizen of the Roman empire during an era of "barbarian" raids against that empire. Balancing his Christian belief with the practical concerns of living in safety created an ethical dilemma. Augustine concluded that a Christian could fight for one's country not out of concern for personal safety or benefit, but out of concern for the health and safety of the larger society.

Thomas Aquinas continued to develop just war principles in the 13th century and after the work of Francisco de Vitoria and Francisco Suárez in the 16th and 17th centuries[3] at least seven discernible principles were set forth governing the justness of a war. They are:

1) Just war must have just cause. Generally, this is regarded as a war that is defensive in posture, as when your borders are being overrun by enemy troops. Interestingly, some just war advocates argue that a preemptive strike can be morally justified as well, since it is preventing another nation from being able to strike you. We have seen this argument used recently by theologians in regard to our preemptive strike against Iraq. Ironically, at another time and in another theater, Germany's preemptive strike against the USSR was regarded by the Allies not as just cause, but as initiating hostility, an act for which Germany and Germans would have to be severely punished. Germany was able to demonstrate that the USSR was prepared to attack Europe and fully intended to. Also, Soviet authors have in recent years published material admitting their intentions to invade central and western Europe and subjugate it much as they had European countries in the east prior to Hitler's preemptive strikes. One of the great ironies of World War II is that the man regarded as the "devil of the century" actually saved untold millions of European lives from the horrors of the expansionist Bolshevist system. While we might all agree that just war must have just cause, there is still plenty of room to haggle over some of the thorny issues of defensive and preemptive action.

2) To be just, a war must be declared by a legitimate, constitutional authority. In the United States, does this mean the president has the right to send soldiers off to war? Or is war to be an

**Contrary to the smug pronouncements** *of modernists, the modern era, based on the Enlightenment, has not led to a more humane or civilized world. It has led to precisely the opposite. The archetypal example of this is the "art" city of Dresden, where British and American bombers deliberately targeted civilian areas to terrorize Germany into surrendering. But, after all, they were only Germans. Above, German civilians filter through rubble left from incessant Allied firebombings. Dresden was in no way a military target—it was "made an example of."*

action declared and entered into by Congress? Are we comfortable allowing one man so much power over the lives of so many people?

3) A just war must be engaged in with the right intention. So, not only must the cause be just, but the disposition of the warriors on the side of justice must be honorable. Prolonged periods of denigration of the enemy and his culture do not produce a spirit of "right intention." Instead, they produce a spirit of hatred, vengeance and pseudo-righteous wrath.

4) There must be proportionality between the evils of war and the good to be attained. That is, the evil that the war intends to correct must be greater than the evil the war itself will unleash. I remember seeing a picture of an Iraqi father grieving over the death of six family members, including several of his children. Questions of proportionality need to be asked before bombs are dropped on civilian centers.

5) Every avenue of peaceful resolution must be explored before entering into hostilities.

6) There must be a reasonable hope of success in countering evil.

7) Just conduct in a just war demands that honorable combatants practice discrimination.[4] That is, only enemy combatants are to be targets for killing. Women, children, men who are in the civilian sector, and even enemy soldiers who are on leave or are injured or captive, are not to be targeted for killing. Needless to say, point number seven, discrimination, is a perpetually thorny issue in just war discussion. How can modern weapons of mass destruction, such as our own bombs dropped from airplanes, be considered discriminatory in any way? They can't be. Bombs do not distinguish between a soldier in uniform or a child on the playground. Modern technology threatens to render a rich 2,000-year legacy of Christian and western principles null and void.

I would like to review some of the above discussion and provide some specific examples of just war issues. For a war to be just there must be a just cause. Remember, that involves the defense of a nation, but even this issue can become complicated when the issue of preemptive action is introduced.

Even if a war can be entered justly, or legitimately, the justness of the cause can be undermined if the war is not conducted justly. Thus we have issues of just conduct during the actual war. Just conduct includes providing safety for civilians, proper treatment of POWs, and the prohibition of mass destruction of people and property. Only when there is a just cause with just conduct can there be a just war with the ensuing hope of a just and enduring peace.

I would like to add that for a war to be just there must be some discernible moral benefit to the actual combatants, a benefit that coheres to the other principles of just war theory. In other words, a young man or woman asked to don uniform and rifle must have some personal benefit, moral in nature, as a promise for their involvement in the war. Thus, neither hazard pay, medals, promotion in rank, victory celebrations nor patriotic fervor qualify. Rather, such considerations must be: Is the soldier's family free from a real, immediate threat? Is his or her life safer? The promise of moral benefit must be at least as great as the sacrifice of life to attain it. Adoption of this principle would challenge the battle cries of interventionists seeking to involve our youth in foreign wars. The actual moral benefit gained by the American soldier fallen or crippled in Europe, Panama, Korea, Vietnam, Somalia or Iraq would be hard to demonstrate. It would be equally difficult to determine the moral benefit to his wife or children who must now go on without him.

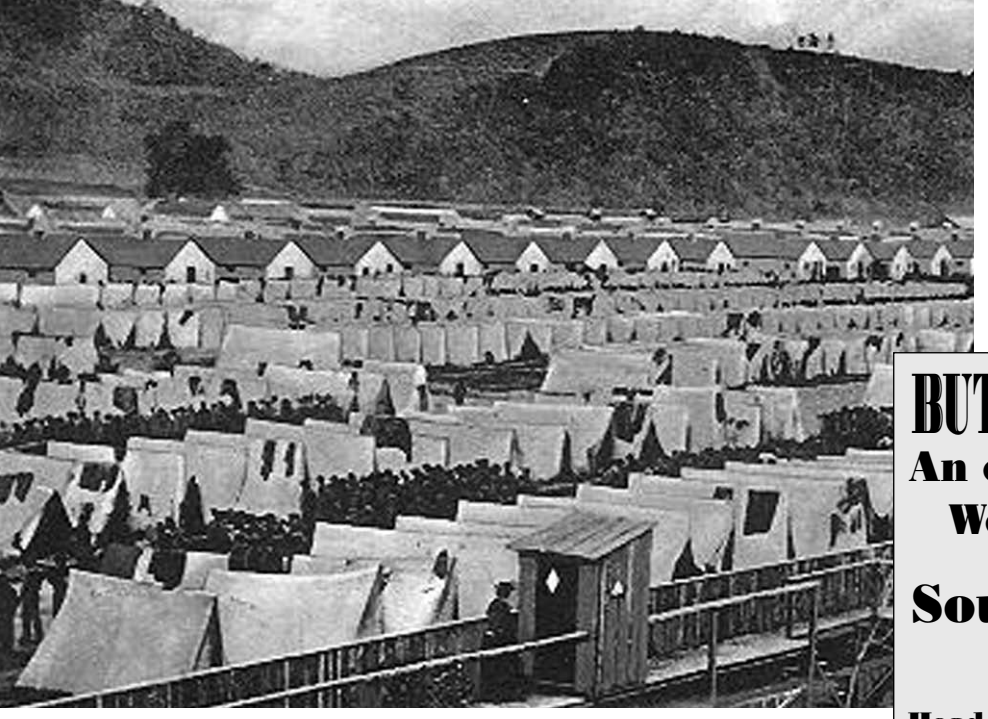
Sadly, there have been some flagrant departures from just war theory in our recent history. I'll begin with the Civil War, also known as the War Between the States. One southern gentleman informed me that the real name of this conflict should be the War of Northern Aggression. At least three departures from just war principles may be observed in this war, whatever name you may prefer to give it. One departure is the violation of southern women by Union troops. We may associate and dismiss the fear experienced by the young women in *Gone with the Wind* as Hollywood movie-making. But in fact the women in the defeated South did indeed suffer some degree of "spoils of war" status. In New Orleans the Union General Benjamin Butler issued an order that women of the city who insulted a Union officer or soldier would be regarded as prostitutes plying their trade and would be treated as such. This in effect amounted to a "right to rape" order. It was at least interpreted that way in Europe. The British prime minister wrote to the U.S. ambassador in London,

> **I will venture to say that no example can be found in the history of civilized nations till the publication of this order of a general guilty in cold blood of so infamous an act as deliberately to hand over the female inhabitants of a conquered city to the unbridled license of an unrestrained soldiery.**

He later said to the English Parliament, "Any Englishman must blush to think that such an act has been committed by one belonging to the Anglo-Saxon race." The French minister in Washington likewise voiced his objections to Butler's order. Butler was eventually removed from his command, not because of this objectionable order, but because he was caught confiscating foreign property. He was given the post of commissioner of prisoner-of-war exchanges.[5]

A second departure from just war principles is the abuse of Confederate POWs in Union prison camps. Thanks to Hollywood we are familiar with Andersonville, a prison camp for Union soldiers deep in the South. The suffering there was real and extensive. What is questionable is if the South intended to maliciously mistreat these prisoners by depriving them of food and medicine. In 1864 the Confederacy was hard-pressed to feed itself. Union victories throughout the South included the destruction of farms and crops. Food was in short supply for southern civilians and soldiers, making it doubly difficult for the Confederacy to adequately feed enemy soldiers who had invaded their homeland. Additionally, Union blockades made it difficult for the South to transport food throughout her land. Yes, Union soldiers suffered, but the population of the South suffered along with them.

Unfortunately, Hollywood has not found as much interest in Elmira, a prison camp in New York for captured Confederate soldiers. Elmira was built to house 5,000 men, yet by September 1, 1864 the camp's population was 9,480 prisoners. Overcrowding led to the contamination of water systems used by the prisoners for drinking. The POWs were also deprived of adequate amounts of food. While the area around the prison camp boasted a bumper crop of fruit and vegetables in the fall of 1864, prisoners inside the camp were dying of starvation. In September 1864, 385 prisoners died. The federal government had to purchase an additional two acres for burial space since the one-half acre previously allotted for burial was now full. A Union officer wrote to his wife, "The rebs are dying quite fast, from eight to 30 per day." In October, when 276 Confederates



## Infamous Elmira Prison Camp

*For the average poor American forced through the government school system, the Civil War was a contest between the North, the possessor of all virtues, and the South, of course the Dixie Devil incarnate. With this mythology, it is no surprise that the legacy of the Elmira Prison Camp has been dropped, as will all inconvenient facts, down the memory hole. The fact remains that thousands of Confederate POWs were starved to death within its walls, while the remainder of the North was awash with food. More than 2,950 died. Originally this prison was designed to hold a maximum of 5,000 prisoners. Ultimately, nearly double that number came to reside in the hell hole. Above, a period photo of the camp which could be viewed by gawkers for a dime.*

## Gen. Butler's Proclamation

*Below, this defiant southern broadside publicly condemned Major General Benjamin F. Butler's method of forcing southern women to respect Union troops in New Orleans. Southern women who dirrespected occupation troops were to be treated as prostitutes and used as such, a violation of just war principle.*

# BUTLER'S PROCLAMATION

## An outrageous insult to the Women of New Orleans!

## Southern Men avenge their wrongs !!!

**Head-Quarters, Department of the Gulf, New Orleans, May 13, 1862**

## General Orders, No. 28

**As the Officers and Soldiers of the United States have been subject to repeated insults from the women calling themselves ladies of New Orleans, in return for the most scrupulous non-interference and courtesy on our part, it is ordered that hereafter when any Female shall, by word, gesture, or movement, insult or show contempt for any officer or soldier of the United States, she shall be regarded and held liable to be treated as a woman of the town plying her avocation.**

**By command of Maj.-Gen. BUTLER,**
**GEORGE C. STRONG,**
**A.A.G. Chief of Stabler**

died, the Yankee officers of Elmira hosted a dinner ball for friends.

Contaminated drinking water and starvation were not all the hapless victims of Elmira would be subjected to. When the winter of 1864-65 set in, prisoners found themselves bereft of proper clothing and blankets to ward off the cold New York winter. Remember, these prisoners were southerners. Union officers deliberately withheld the delivery of winter clothing for the prisoners through the months of December and January. In January, while prisoners were starving and freezing, Union officers enjoyed another military ball attended by the city's elite. Sixteen Confederates died that day. All told, a total of 2,950 Confederate prisoners of war died at Elmira, a death rate of 24.3 percent. This death rate in a land of plenty was comparable to the death rate of Union prisoners at Andersonville in a land of destitution. Do you think that someday we might see a movie about Elmira? Interestingly, Captain Henry Wirz, the commandant of Andersonville, was the only Civil War figure to be convicted and executed for war crimes. No war crimes trials were ever held for any Union officers, not even the officers in charge of Elmira.

Perhaps the most distasteful episode in the Elmira affair was the construction of an observatory across from the camp where gawkers could pay a ten-cent admission to view the starving Confederate prisoners. A local newspaper stated that with the aid of "a powerful glass" viewers "can see the vermin which are said to be plentiful upon the bodies of the prisoners."[6]

Finally, a third departure from civilized principles in the Civil War was the mass destruction of Confederate property. I have already mentioned Union destruction of farms in the South, an action that would prove detrimental to the Union's own soldiers housed in southern prison camps. Jefferson Davis Tant, the three-year-old son of a southern soldier, remembers the day Union troops visited his home in Georgia. "Ma'am, I will have to ask you to get your children and leave the house. I have orders to search your place for contraband," a Union soldier told his mother. The 37-year-old Mrs. Tant gathered her three young sons around her in the yard. The troops shot the family pet, a dog, in front of the boys and then searched the house. Mrs. Tant was relieved that no contraband was found. But she watched in horror as the soldiers torched her house. She fought to get back inside the house to rescue some precious family heirlooms but two Union soldiers constrained her. Next, the barns, smokehouse and sheds were put to the torch. There was no place for Mrs. Tant to go with her boys since all the neighboring homes were torched as well. Mr. Tant came home to find his house burned down, his land stolen by a crooked lawyer, his children gaunt-eyed and starved.[7] Such is the legacy of General Sherman's scorched earth policy, a clear violation of the humane principles hammered out by Christian theologians and western philosophers over a 2,000-plus-year period.

Another flagrant departure from just or civilized war principles may be seen in America's involvement in World War II. While numerous aspects of this war may be discussed, I will limit my com-

ments to America's role in the European theater.

In World War II, Europe confronted two expansionist powers that operated without her conscious consideration of civilized or just war principles. The Red terrorists of Lenin progeny had been committed since 1917 to the depersonalization of their enemies. They were not Russian or Lithuanian; they were not women or children. They were "enemies of the state." Such depersonalization allowed them to systematically exterminate over 10 million Europeans even before World War II began. This tragic tale is detailed most recently in *The Black Book of Communism*.[8] At the end of the war this empire controlled the fate of one half of Europe.

The other dominant power thrusting into the heart of Europe was the United States. Ironically, though the United States was/is part of the greater European family, separation by an ocean bred a sense of independence from the fatherland. Also, America's experience on the battlefield with American Indians bred a spirit of total warfare. Not civilized, not just, but total. This spirit was best expressed by General Sherman in a telegraph to General Grant where he stated, "We must act with vindictive earnestness against the Sioux, even to their extermination—men, women, and children. Nothing less will reach the root of the case."[9] A British tourist to America at the time of the Indian Wars said that America might be "the only nation in history to have slipped from a primitive state into decadence without ever knowing civilization."[10] While this statement may be offensive to American sensibilities, bear in mind that the British tourist was apparently comparing European civilized warfare with built-in restraints to America's no-holds-barred total war program against the native population.

America took this spirit of independence and total warfare to Europe in 1942 and used it against her own people, her own heritage. Neither cultural nor religious sentiment of civilized or just war was given adequate expression. Rather, fueled by a polemic of anti-European loathing as popularized in the book *Germany Must Perish*, America's war against Europe did not distinguish between combatant and civilian; between soldier and woman or child. Indeed, the bombs that dropped upon European civilian centers in Germany and elsewhere claimed far more civilian lives than they did military.[11]

Further departures from just or civilized war may be seen in the treatment meted out to Europeans after the end of the war. While 1945 is cited in the textbooks as the end of World War II, for tens of millions of Europeans, 1945 merely signaled a new phase in the war. For example, almost 1 million German soldiers died in American prison camps after the end of the war.[12] Germans also suffered mass expulsions from their traditional eastern homelands resulting in a horrendous death rate. All told, the years 1945 to 1950 saw some 9 million German soldiers and civilians die as a result of the brutal treatment meted out by the various victorious conquerors. Death came from hunger, forced labor in slave camps in the Soviet Union, France and England, and physical abuse.[13] The ignorance of these horrors by citizens of the victorious countries still today betrays either a callous disposition to the effects of our own actions or it betrays a total disregard of the ethical issues surrounding just war and just peace.

Since 1917, the red terrorists had been committed since 1917 to the depersonalization of their enemies. They were not women or children. They were "enemies of the state."

One of the most tragic tales of the end of World War II is the abuse of the European women by the conquering powers. The Soviets are clearly the main violators of the sanctity of womanhood. In his recent book, *The Fall of Berlin*, author Antony Beevor estimates that some 2 million German women were raped by Soviet soldiers, many of them repeatedly.[14] While it is tempting to dismiss this action by Soviet troops as outside the scope of American ability to control, the Soviets were our allies. Soviet disdain for civilized and just war principles was well known at the time, and a proper consideration of this fact might have altered our decision to hand over half of Europe, our cultural and religious brothers, to the ravages of the eastern hordes. A disregard for just conduct during the war led to the impossibility for a just peace to ensue. I should add, though, that the Soviets were not the only invaders to make spoil of the German women. American Charles Lindbergh was a witness to these appalling conditions in postwar Germany. "It was required that a list of the occupants of every building, together with their ages, be posted outside on the door . . . soldiers, drunk at night, would go from door to door until they found the girl's names listed of any age they wished to rape . . . most of the women . . . show in their faces they have gone through hell."[15]

Only a half-century of silence on this series of tragedies could allow American Christians to swell with pride that our causes and our conduct are always just.

I was heartened by the degree of opposition that was publicly expressed to this last war by a few political figures, professors at our universities, college students, and even actors. Timothy Robbins stands out as one prime example. He courageously challenged the right of any elected official to posit a course of action that we must follow in quiet obeisance.

This opposition was not against our men in uniform. It was not against our soldiers. For me, anyway, it was against a government that creates the very circumstances that the same government now says necessitates the sending of troops to correct.

Let us not forget that Saddam Hussein was our creation. Let's not forget that the weapons used against our troops in at least a few foreign encounters have come from America. The taxes paid by the parents of our young soldiers have at times been used to purchase the weapons that are then used against their children by enemy combatants. That is but part of the insanity that I protest.

One could conclude that leaders who create such circumstances are either incorrigibly evil or incurably inept. One thing they will never be accused of by informed Americans is that they are honestly and genuinely concerned for the welfare of our youth.

I argue that it is always appropriate to question your government about the "justness" of the cause for war and conduct during war.

Politicians, big business and finance have no interest in eliminating war, or, at best, have only a minimal interest in it. Their reelection and financial success hinge upon the continuation of war.[16] Flag waving, marches and other signs of patriotic fervor, while conducive to maintaining a patriotic spirit, also continue to serve the interests of those who are perpetually pro-war.

I have no expectation of war ever being eliminated. But I hope that war can at least be reduced in scope and frequency. How? By the active participation of ordinary citizens in educating them-

selves as to the true nature of war and those who promote it; by developing a critical stance toward the politicians and other promoters of war; and by courageously standing against the initiators of war and war fervor.

Anyone who tells us that a war is in our best interests had better be able to produce clearly discernible evidence for our consideration. To date, we have typically trusted the voices that said, "Go." If we genuinely desire an age of peace, we need to start asking, "Why do we have to go? Who says? For what reason? Will you be going too, Mr. Politician, or your sons? Or will you just be sending the sons of other mothers and fathers?"

I think Christians, where they have the freedom to do so, ought to question the legitimacy and necessity of engaging in armed conflict. For me, it is largely a question of personal integrity and clarity of conscience. I do not want my vote, my tax dollar, my energy to go toward the denigration or death of any other person unless that other person is clearly intent on trying to harm me, my family, or my fellow citizens. Complex arguments of what another nation could do, might do or would like to do does not constitute just cause. What initiative have they shown that they are actually moving toward hostile action? Such a question begins the quest for just cause and possibly just war.

REV. WARREN BALDWIN JR.

But there are also three very pragmatic reasons for Christian citizens to question the legitimacy, necessity and justness of any armed conflict.

Number one, as a means of keeping the politicians accountable to the constituency that they serve. They should be able to present to us clearly articulated arguments based upon incontrovertible proof that another nation has engaged us or is preparing to engage us in armed hostility. Asking us to "trust" them because "they have prayed about it" presents a challenge to us who are believers: are we going to place our primary trust in leaders who at numerous times in the past have proven unworthy of that trust, or are we going to trust in the Supreme Commander whose commands to treat others with dignity and sanctity of life ought to take precedence in our ethical choices? Maintaining a critical stance is imperative here. We might indeed conclude that under a given set of circumstances war may be necessary. But let us reach that conclusion only after critically studying all the available data (even more than what *The New York Times* may deem is fit to know) and not on the basis of a charismatic "trust me" proffered by a leading political figure.

Secondly, questioning our leaders serves as a defense against government accumulation of power. In this country we at least have the right of questioning; many countries do not. Failing to exercise this right results in granting the government full and complete control over our destiny as individuals and as a nation. Ironically, granting our own government total control of our destinies is what we are called to fight against in other countries! Paul Craig Roberts calls attention to this phenomenon in a recent article on our war with Iraq. He warns that the president's personal decision to commit our troops to Iraq threatens to "expand the powers of his office to give the president attributes of a Caesar."[17] While I agree with and support the notion that men and women in leadership positions deserve to be treated with the respect attendant to such positions, I see no reason why this means we as citizens must stifle our questions or our protests. In fact, elected officials worthy of the respect due to such office should be open to the concerns of their constituents.

Thirdly, the civilian sector of our society may be the only line of defense our young soldiers have to prevent their being used by politicians, businessmen and financiers for selfish motives. Who else speaks for our citizens in uniform? I know this third point is self-evident to many of you, but it is not so evident to masses of our citizens. I referred a moment ago to our proclivity as a citizenship to trust our leaders. I think on the one hand this speaks volumes of the inherent character of our people: we tend to trust because we tend to be trustworthy ourselves. But this also speaks of a deeply embedded naïveté that can work great harm against us. Young Uriah, the honorable soldier in the army of David, king of Israel, had no intimation that a message he was carrying to his commanding officer from the king was his own death warrant. Trusting in the character of his king and superior officer, he entered the fray of battle believing he was fighting for the security of the homeland. Little did he know his death in battle was planned by his own king not as a security measure for Israel, but as cover-up of the king's adulterous liaison with Bathsheba, the young soldier's own wife (2 Samuel 11). I would like to think this story from the Bible marks the last time a leader has used war for selfish motives. But as a last line of defense for our soldiers before they are sent off to the fray of battle, a little skepticism on our part may be justified.

Just war theory becomes more than just a theory when the lives of healthy young men and women are at risk. Biblical ethics, as well as a cultural and historical ethic, constrain us to reconsider our continued advance to barbarism. In only a few short years, dating from 1861 to the present, we have seen the decline of an ethic that valued human life and sought its preservation. Even in the context of war, our forebears operated under a principle of life-value that granted even the enemy a degree of sanctity of life.

War might be unavoidable at times. But what are avoidable are: 1) The denigration of the enemy's culture and way of life, resulting in such a fever pitch of emotion that seeks the destruction of the enemy; not just the soldier, but the culture, the way of life, even the citizenry. 2) The annihilation of non-combatants along with military personnel. 3) The continuation of hostilities after the war against the defeated population, as against the Germanic population of Europe after World War II. 4) The use of defeated soldiers and civilians in post-war slave labor. 5) The defilement of the female population as the spoils of war.

Can any Christian in America minimize or ignore these great travesties of justice without some pain of conscience? Our Christian ethic urges us to be the conscience of the nation, to bring to light questionable practices, to call our people back to a higher ethical standard. We can do that only if we have the courage and honesty to evaluate ourselves as critically as we have evaluated other countries. Our role as Christians is not to baptize whatever decisions our

leaders make and then assist them in sweeping the misdeeds under the rug so we don't have to be reminded of their ugly consequences. That is hypocrisy. David, the murderer of Uriah, achieved some sense of personal redemption for his misdeeds only when he confessed, "I have sinned." May we be as honest.

I'll close with an assessment by Joseph Sobran on the lingering effects of our denial of civilized and just war principles: "Neither Roosevelt nor Churchill lamented the fate of Christians under communism. Neither do our current political and opinion leaders, which is why it is still possible for them to celebrate World War II as 'our' victory. Nor was the communist torture of Christians and Christianity of interest to the major news media. . . . The American political universe is still defined by the official propaganda of World War II. . . . In public life it is still taboo to suggest that the greatest war in history was exactly what you might expect it to be: A terrible disaster for Christian civilization. Of course the West no longer speaks of itself, or thinks of itself, as 'Christian civilization.' That is not the least of the disaster."[18] ❖

**ENDNOTES:**

[1] Ronald Regan, *Just War: Principles and Cases*, Catholic University of America Press, 1996. 14-16.

[2] A.J.P. Veale, *Advance to Barbarism: The Development of Total Warfare From Serajevo to Hiroshima*, Torrance, CA: Institute For Historical Review, 1979, 72-88.

[3] Regan, 16-18.

[4] I have listed seven principles of just war theory. Various texts may number them differently or combine some, etc. Cf. Regan, 17-18; Roland H. Bainton, *Christian Attitudes Toward War & Peace: A Historical and Critical Re-evaluation*, Nashville: Abingdon Press, 1960.

[5] Cf. Sam Dickson, "Shattering the Icon of Abraham Lincoln" in *The Journal of Historical Review* 7:3 (1986), 337-8. Available online.

[6] Michael A. Hoffman II, "Mr. Lincoln's Death Camp: Union War Crimes Against Confederate Prisoners in Elmira," *Revisionist History* 25 (2002). Hoffman's article is a review of Michael Horigan's *Elmira: Death Camp of the North*, Mechanicsburg, Pa.: Stackpole Books, 2002.

[7] Yater Tant, *J.D. Tant—Texas Preacher*, Erlanger, KY: Faith and Facts Press, 1958. Another moving account of the Civil War as experienced by a young southern boy is *Seventy Years in Dixie* by F.D. Srygley, also by Faith and Facts Press, 1891.

[8] Stéphane Courtois, et al., *The Black Book of Communism: Crimes, Terror, Repression*, Cambridge: Mass.: Harvard University Press, 1999. Available from TBR BOOK CLUB, #235, hardback, 1,120 pgs., $37.50. Order using the coupon on page 80 of this issue. Send payment to TBR, P.O. Box 15877, Washington, D.C. 20003.

[9] Evan S. Connell, *Son of the Morning Star: Custer and the Little Bighorn*, New York: Harper & Row, 1984, 132.

[10] Connell, 179.

[11] Of course, Britain also played a major role in the terror bombings of European cities. Consult Veale, *Advance To Barbarism*. Good articles online (originally published in THE BARNES REVIEW) are "Holocaust at Dresden" by George Fowler at www.wintersonnenwende.com.

[12] James Bacque, *Other Losses: An Investigation Into the Mass Deaths of German Prisoners at the Hands of the French and Americans After World War II*, 1989. For a personal account of a German POW held for three years after the war in a British camp, read Edwin K. Mahlo's *Home By Christmas*, East Longmeadow, Mass.: Condor Literary Services, 1996.

[13] This phase of the continuation of the war is covered ably in James Bacque, *Crimes and Mercies: The Fate of German Civilians Under Allied Occupation, 1944-1950* and Alfred-Maurice de Zayas, *A Terrible Revenge: The Ethnic Cleansing of the East European Germans, 1944-1950*. A moving personal account from a woman's perspective is Eva Krutein's, *Eva's War: A True Story of Survival*, Albuquerque: Amador Publishers, 1990.

[14] New York: Penguin Putnam Inc., 2002, 410. See also, Elizabeth Lutz and Austin J. App, "Rape of Christian Europe—The Red Army's Rampage in 1945" in THE BARNES REVIEW, Vol. 3, No. 4 (1997), 9-16. De Zayas also details the horrible treatment accorded the women in his *A Terrible Revenge*.

[15] Willis A. Carto, ed., *Populism vs. Plutocracy: The Universal Struggle*, Washington, D.C.: Liberty Lobby, 1996, 211-2.

[16] Read *War Is a Racket* by General Smedley Butler, TBR, July/August, 2003. Read also *Report From Iron Mountain on the Possibility and Desirability of Peace* by Leonard C. Lewin, New York: The Dial Press, Inc., 1967. Even if this book is only a fable, as some critics allege, the connection the author makes between war and big business is too sinister to ignore.

[17] Paul Craig Roberts, "Will Pre-emptive War, Such as in Iraq, Make the United States Safer?" *Insight on the News— Symposium*, 4/20/03.

[18] Joseph Sobran, "The Winner," *Sobran's*, 1995. Available online.

***THE REV. WARREN T. BALDWIN JR.*** is pastor of the Church of Christ in Ulysses, Kansas. He presented this lectured at the TBR conference in Washington, D.C., June of 2003. Warren's father, Warren Baldwin Sr., is a longtime political activist and a member of the America First Party.


# See and Hear Baldwin Deliver His "What Is a Just War" Lecture on Audio and Video Tape!

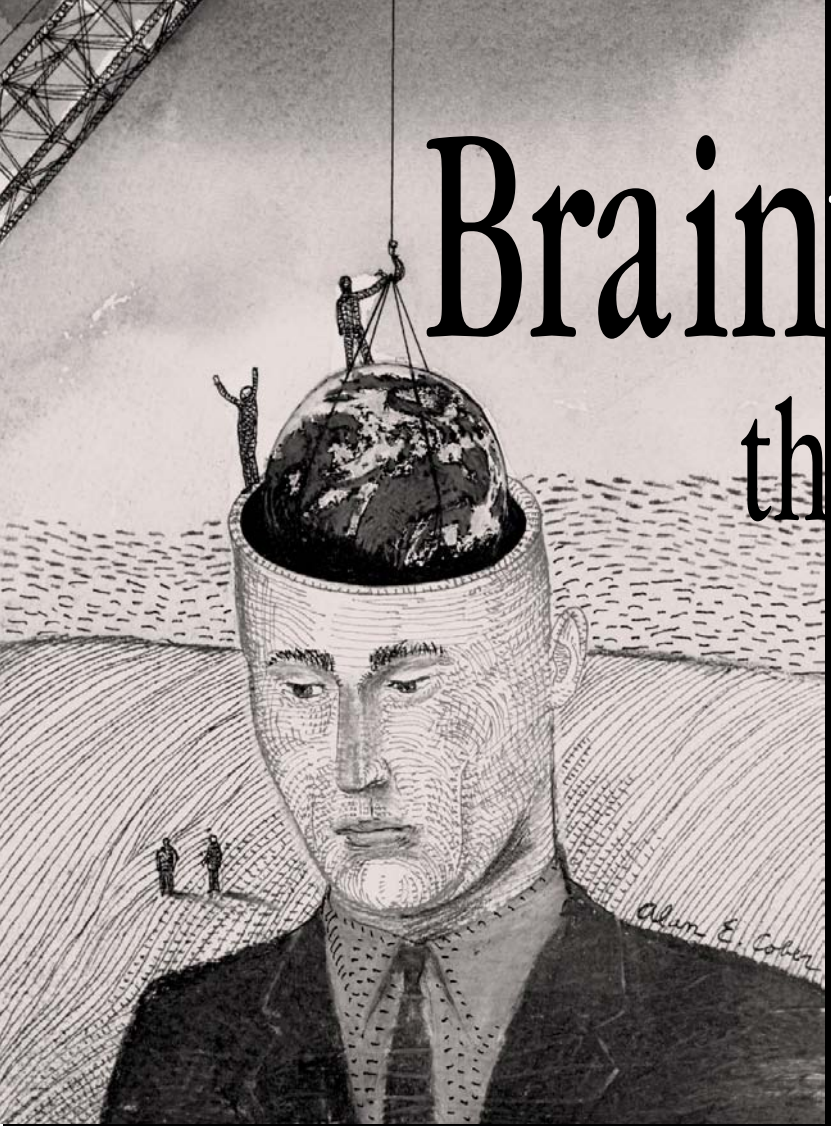
## *Audios and videos of the TBR Fourth International Conference Available*

WARREN BALDWIN JR.

**If you enjoyed Warren Baldwin Jr.'s presentation** in the conference paper presented here, then you'll love it on audio or video tape. Recorded live at the TBR/AFP FOURTH INTERNATIONAL CONFERENCE ON AUTHENTIC HISTORY, REAL NEWS AND THE FIRST AMENDMENT, Baldwin's lecture also comes with two great bonus speakers: "attorney for the damned," Edgar J. Steele, lectured on what happens to Christian patriots these days when they run afoul of the ruling elite's "Thought Police." Steele had never lost a case at trial until he started representing "politically incorrect" clients. Also included on this tape is journalist Nita Renfrew on "the Real Saddam Hussein." Renfrew, who was in Iraq when Saddam was in power, points out that Saddam was considered a progressive "western-style" leader and touted by the United States as one of our only real allies in the Middle East. Obviously, much has changed since then and Renfrew updates you on the Iraq situation. Just $25 for the VHS or DVD (Video #3) and the audio cassette containing these lectures is just $10 (audio #3). Order the entire conference on audio and video for posterity. Much of what was discussed at the conference could not be discussed in dozens of countries these days. Only the First Amendment protects our freedom of thought and free speech. Shipping and handling not included. See page 79 for more or call toll free 1-877-773-9077to charge your conference videos and audios to Visa or MasterCard.

NITA RENFREW

EDGAR J. STEELE



# Brainwashing the Masses

## As far as history goes, what you think is truth, may just be propaganda

By Juri Lina

**Daniel Boorstin, librarian of the Library of Congress** from 1975 to 1987, once stated: "Americans live in a world of pseudo-facts, which is created for them by their own media." People want to see what does not exist and wish to ignore reality. Life is therefore a matter of deception and self-deception. It is difficult to make any progress in the magic maze of myths. And we certainly live in a labyrinth of lies. These lies are dutifully amplified by the megaphones of the mass media, who also attempt to silence, withhold or, as a last resort, mock all information and ideas that do not comply with their propaganda.

The American professor of psychology Charles Tart called this ideological blunting of our intellect "consensus-trance." Consensus means common belief or understanding. Consensus-trance thus implies the fact that we have accepted an untrue conception of reality, not through logical processing of facts but through intensive manipulation (brainwashing) by the global elite.

Too many of us have been affected by consensus-trance, which thus is a common belief in these myths. The methods of suggestion that the Freemasons and others have used in order to make us believe in their lies without a second thought have successfully turned most of us into victims of this audacious manipulation. For this reason, we instinctively shy away from uncomfortable facts, which threaten to demolish the false view of the world the Freemasons have created and thereby awaken us from the trance. Many of us have been affected by mental paralysis.

But belief is a desire not to know, as the philosopher Friedrich Nietzsche stated. This is why it is important to expose the most dangerous propaganda myths. The mental anesthetization of the people has been a great success. Most people have become victims of the type of blind faith called "political correctness" and prefer to live in their illusory world.

The authorities have invented or exploited myths, which serve their purposes and work against ours. These fantasies apply to history, health, culture, politics and other important subjects. One must have both faith and trust in oneself to find the strength to face reality.

Waking up from the trance is a difficult and laborious process. Certain key facts are necessary in order to achieve this, facts which the reader, despite all the lies, can recognize and has a possibility to verify. Here is a classic example from Darwin's journals.

The Patagonians (a tribal people in south Argentina) could not see Darwin's ship, the *Beagle*, conceptually or even optically, since no large ships had hitherto been a part of their experience. Only the shaman of the tribe could see the ship. When the shaman began to describe the ship with the aid of shapes known to the Patagonians, the ship became visible to all. They had a consensus reality, which applied to small boats, but lacked a similar conception of large ships. Many journalists lack the critical judgment to pierce the consensus reality applying to the real course of events during the *M/V Estonia* disaster—they have not even managed to understand that the Swedish Joint Accident Investigation Commission is obviously lying about key issues.

Many of us lack critical judgment concerning our social, political and practical environment, since we blindly trust the myths that Masonic circles feed us through the mass media every day.

Most of us who prefer blindly to trust different political, social and scientific fabrications and deny any suggestion about hidden control behind the scenes, do not want to see that the most important political, economic and social events in the world are not random, but planned by non-democratic groups who hide behind the name "Freemasons." The inferior and degrading conditions, which we see everywhere in different countries, did not just happen to turn out that way. If we accept this explanation, we immediately begin to understand everything that is happening and all the pieces of the jigsaw fall into place. Otherwise we will grope in darkness and understand nothing. If we refuse to see this reality, it means that we accept living in a world without sense, an absurd world which, without any sensible reason, has been transformed into a surreal, Kafkaesque lunatic asylum.

The Freemasons are ever more intensive in their propagation of unnatural ideas such as globalism (new internationalism) or mondialism, ostensibly for the reason of promoting the spiritual development of humanity and to build a New World Order. This is an unparalleled deception.

Presumably the Freemasons have succeeded in their indoctrination of society, since they are no longer regarded as a serious threat. The Masons are in control of the mass media.

"If one controls radio, press, school, church, art, science, film–one can transform each truth into a lie, each unreason into reason."[1] But the masses have always believed in those gods that propagate themselves most dramatically.

**The power to control the news flow is the same thing as the power to control how people think. We boast about free press in the United States. But how free is it really, when we receive the same news from all the big media conglomerates and when alternative opinions never reach the majority of Americans? The power to report and describe reality is now in the hands of a few. And the interest of these few powerful people is in opposition to the interest of the people, the general interest. It makes no difference that these media conglomerates have different names and appearances, since they all share the same values, which is a guarantee that we receive cloned information.[2]**

I believe the few who control the flow of information belong to international Freemasonry.

Noam Chomsky wrote: "Propaganda works more effectively if one manages to maintain the illusion that the mass media is a non-partial observer. Tough debates within invisible boundaries will actually have the effect of strengthening the system."

It is not possible to control Masonic lodges or other elite structures. At the same time, we know that a group, which cannot be controlled, immediately begins to manipulate the press and believes that it stands above the law. The Freemasons use myths as the base of their power in their war against us.

## Myths as a base of power

For centuries the whole of Europe believed in witches. Huge books written by learned men, such as the infamous *Malleus maleficarum* (*The Witch Hammer*) by Heinrich Institoris and Jakob Sprenger, published in 1486 and printed in a further 30 editions until 1669, stigmatized the nefarious practices of witches.

Would not everyone still believe in witches today, if they had been brought up with horror stories about witches from their earliest childhood and if the mass media related their heinous crimes day after day?

More and more myths have begun to erode recently. They do not stand up to close scrutiny.

In 490 B.C., the Athenians won an honorable victory over the invading Persians at Marathon. The Athenians sent the runner Pheidippides 41 kilometers back to Athens to report the victory. He ran into the square and managed to shout: "We are victorious!" before he fell dead. This story was believed to be true. But it was not. Pheidippides never ran from Marathon to Athens. It is a myth. The source of this myth was the Greek historian Herodotus.

On September 9, 490 B.C., Pheidippides actually ran 250 kilometers from Athens to Sparta to ask the Spartans for assistance. The Spartans did not wish to lend their aid before the full moon had risen, so Pheidippides began to run back again and reported this. On September 12, the Athenians defeated the Persians without the help of the Spartans. This myth was uncovered in 1982.

Not long ago, the Swiss believed that the storming of the Habsburg castles occurred after the taking of oaths in Ruetli in 1291. Excavations have shown that the castles were abandoned without a struggle long before 1291. The storming of the castles never happened.[3]

The English astronomer Sir Fred Hoyle has reached the conclusion that the universe is governed by a greater intelligence. In 1978, Hoyle described the conspirator Charles Darwin's theory of evolution as wrong and claimed that the belief that the first living cell was created in the "sea of life" was just as erroneous. In his book *Evolution from Space* (1982), he distanced himself completely from Darwinism. He stated that "natural selection" could not explain evolution.

Hoyle asked in his book *The Intelligent Universe* (1983): "Life as we know it is, among other things, dependent on at least 2,000 different enzymes. How could the blind forces of the primal sea manage to put together the correct chemical elements to build enzymes?" The statistics are revealing:

According to his calculations, the likelihood of this happening is 1 in 10 to the power of 40,000 (1 followed by 40,000 zeros). That is about the same chance as throwing 50,000 sixes in a row with a die. Or as Hoyle describes it: "The likelihood of higher organisms being created in this way is comparable to the likelihood of a tornado blowing through a junkyard and putting together a Boeing 747."[4]

The unique qualities of man (conscience, morals and religion) do not correspond at all to the evolutionary thesis of "the survival of the fittest." A martyr chooses death rather than forsake his beliefs.

Hoyle stressed that science must once again accept that there is a greater intelligence in the universe. Sir Fred Hoyle believes that Darwin's evolutionary theory is a damaging myth. He stated: "We must adjust ourselves to this in our scientific research programs."

The theory of evolution was worked out by the Lunar Society, founded on the initiative of the high-ranking Freemason Benjamin Franklin. He later immigrated to America. The members gathered once a month at the full moon. The society was a revolutionary Masonic organization that supported the overthrow of monarchies and undermining the belief in God. (Ian T. Taylor, *In the Minds of Men: Darwin and the New World Order*, Minneapolis, 1984, 55.) An important member of the Lunar Society was Erasmus Darwin (1731-1802). He became the grandfather of Charles Robert Darwin and between 1794-96 wrote the book *Zoonomia, or the Laws of Organic Life*, the conclusion of which was the same as that of *The Origin of Species*, which his grandson wrote in 1859.

In this way, the Freemasons managed to spread misinformation about how we only live one life on Earth and that we are alone in the universe, which created itself out of nothing. According to humanists, all human development ends with physical death. Darwin's *Origin of Species* is a fraud. The word "evolution" first appeared in the sixth edition, printed in 1872, the same year the author died. Taylor revealed how the Lunar Society and other Masonic organizations have led many intellectuals astray with their manipulations and with the aid of "modern" science.

Both Erasmus Darwin and his friend James Watt in the Lunar Society were Freemasons. The older Darwin was initiated into St. David's Lodge No. 36 in Edinburgh in 1754. He later also became a member of Canongate Kilwinning Lodge No. 2.[5]

Scientists have now admitted that the Neanderthals were not our forebears, since the DNA analysis of mitochondrial DNA shows that they belonged to another species altogether. Professor Svante Paeaebo at the University of Munich proved that they are not our ancestors.[6]

Charles Darwin later developed an ideology, called humanism, which international Freemasonry began to utilize as a weapon against people with spiritual beliefs. Charles Darwin was just a go-between for the Masonic elite. With the help of "humanistic" organizations, the Freemasons have spread atheism and other false doctrines.

The English quantum physicist Paul Davies, however, postulates in his interesting book *God and the New Physics* (Stockholm, 1987) that "a ruling universal consciousness utilizes the laws of nature for a determined purpose." In his opinion, quantum physics is the surest way to find God today. Paul Davies writes: "The very fact that the universe is in the process of creation and that its laws have allowed complex structures to come into existence and develop into conscious life is for me a strong testimony that something is happening behind the scenes. I find it impossible to deny the impression that everything is planned. . . ."[7]

Sigmund Freud's theory of psychoanalysis was just a huge bluff. This was revealed by, among others, Daniel Stern, an American professor of psychiatry in Geneva. Freud's so-called regressive model is not true, Stern claims. If it were true, it would be possible to use it to predict people's problems or to show a connection between early disturbances and problems later in life. But this has not been successful.[8]

Freud belonged to the Jewish Masonic lodge B'nai B'rith.[9] During the period when Freud was working on his theory of psychoanalysis (1880-1890), he used liquid cocaine daily. Cocaine is a powerful sexual stimulant. He praised the drug and handed it out to friends and acquaintances. He even wrote "songs of praise" in its honor. Freud introduced cocaine to the western world.

Information about effective political alternatives is concealed from us. The official history is that life was more difficult in the past. But well-functioning political systems have existed which have not been advertised.

> Many of us lack critical judgment concerning our social, political and practical environment, since we blindly trust the myths that Masonic circles feed us through the mass media every day.

Pharaoh Amenhotep IV, who ruled between 1353 and 1335 B.C., was a wise and kind-hearted ruler who seriously tried to reform Egyptian society. He abolished blood sacrifices and converted to the cult of the sun by only worshiping one god—Aten. He took the name Akhenaten ("the one of use to Aten"). He enjoyed philosophy and detested war. He passed a law in which he declared that religion stood for goodness and love. He stressed: "The name of our god is Aten, who is the sun, the great giver of life. Let all people be equal in life as in death."

He moved the capital from Thebes to el-Amarna, 300 kilometers to the north and confiscated the property of the clergy, which had led them to detest the people and to create a state within the state. He shared out the land of the clerics among farmers and slaves. He made it illegal to become rich without working. He took all the gold from the temples and gave it to the poor. He regarded poverty as a sign of state inefficiency.

He released all slaves and personally lived in a modest and frugal way. He made it illegal to slaughter animals by means that led to unnecessary suffering. The pharaoh stopped all wars and released a large part of the army. Syria, which had become infamous for bringing prostitution and other sins into Egypt, was the first colony to receive independence.

I believe Akhenaten was the victim of a conspiracy and that his own doctor poisoned him.

Akhenaten's last words were: "The eternal kingdom has

no place on Earth. Everything returns to its original form. Fear, hatred and injustice rule the world again and the people will slave and suffer again as they did in past times. It would have been better if I had never been born than that I should live to see evil triumph over good."

Tutankhamun, who took over the throne, returned everything to the old ways.[10] Akhenaten's name was erased from all inscriptions and his royal city was leveled.

A system based on spirituality can be very successful. This was proved by the Greek mathematician and philosopher Pythagoras (570-500 B.C.), who was from the island of Samos. After his exploration expeditions, he founded the society of Crotona, and the esoteric (hylozoic) brotherhood (the association of Pythagoreans) and school near Taormina on Sicily. He implemented a just law. The Pythagoreans were a spiritual aristocracy. Besides philosophy and geometry, they sought a numerical basis for the universe. Pythagoras developed an esoteric school of thought, which still exists today.

Pythagoras astonished everyone with his great knowledge of magic. His influence on the development of southern Italy during more than 30 years was extensive. The Pythagoreans reformed society by ethical means. Their form of government was called aristocracy (the rule of the best or the most knowledgeable). A city-state *polis* was founded in Crotona, which was ruled by 300 aristocrats who were celibate to avoid nepotism. The economy flourished and the cultural life was rich. There was freedom of speech. The central principle was honesty. The women in this system were equal to the men and were permitted to reach high positions in society, as Diogenes Laertios has related.

In Russia, criminal Masonic groups seized power in 1917 and founded the opposite of aristocracy—a cacistocracy (the rule of the worst or most ignorant).

Pythagoras's most famous disciple, Plato, developed his theory of the ideal republic from his experiences in Crotona. It has been claimed that this theory was the prototype for communism. This is a typical case of misinformation. It was quite the opposite. Plato called for the rule of the philosophers (the wise), not a tyranny of the ignorant.

A rich, jealous and amoral potentate called Kylon organized a plot against the freethinking aristocrats in Crotona, which led to the execution of many leading philosophers. Pythagoras was forced to flee. Despite this, the influence of the Pythagoreans became even greater after these events. Later, a more extensive revolt was brought about when many political leaders were killed and many of the schools of the Brotherhood were destroyed (including those in Crotona and Syracuse). The Brotherhood moved from Sicily to Greece (to Athens).

Information about this golden period of enlightenment has been ignored in our modern history.

It was Pythagoras who began to use the term "philosophy," and called himself a philosopher, or lover of wisdom. Pythagoras also developed an esoteric system called hylozoicism. He claimed that all matter possesses consciousness or a soul. All the worlds are spiritual entities. Even the planets are living beings. The universe is also conscious. Hylozoicism in Greek means "the doctrine of living matter" ("*hyle*" means matter and "*zoe*" life).

The greatest damage has been caused by all sorts of myths about communism and its executioners. The former Swedish Prime Minister Hjalmar Branting wrote in *Folkets Dagblad*: "Lenin's great deed will always remain as one of the most meaningful in these troubled times, meaningful in its straightforwardness and its reckless love for the social revolution."[11]

For many years, we were fed the Soviet myth about Katyn. The Germans supposedly murdered several thousand Polish officers in the Katyn forest. This lie has now been exposed. It was claimed that Sweden remained neutral during World War II. Facts show a different reality. National Socialist Germany rented oil tankers from Sweden. These brought petrol, oil and distilled water to the German war machine. All this was done with the approval of the Swedish government.[12]

Today many treacherous myths are spread in all areas–about the safety of vaccination, that we are biologically identical, that the artificial sweetener aspartame is not dangerous, that vitamin C is damaging.

The Freemasons expose us to a palimpsest or *codex rescriptus* by destroying and concealing the ancient spiritual culture and replacing it with a worthless mass-culture, the goal of which is to strengthen the effect of consensus-trance.

Politically correct agitators are indoctrinated individuals and should be regarded as political illiterates, since they are totally ignorant of the hidden reality, which controls our lives. Goethe wrote: "Nothing is more terrifying than extreme ignorance."

In today's world information is regarded as "credible" if it coincides with the opinions of the government. Unofficial information from other sources is completely ignored. ❖

During the period when Sigmund Freud was working on psychoanalysis, he used liquid cocaine daily. He praised the drug and handed it out to friends and acquaintances. Freud introduced cocaine to the western world.

**ENDNOTES:**

[1] Alf Ahlberg, *Idealen and deras skuggbilder* (The ideals and their shadows), Stockholm, 1936, 135.
[2] *The Nation*, October, 1997.
[3] Werner Meyer, *1291–Die Geschichte.*
[4] "Hoyle on Evolution," *Nature*, vol. 294, November 12, 1981, 105.
[5] *Freemasonry Today*, autumn 1999.
[6] *Natur & Vetenskap,* No. 9, 1997, 11.
[7] *Svenska Dagbladet*, 14, March 3, 1989.
[8] *Svenska Dagbladet*, June 7, 1990.
[9] Peter Gay, *Freud*, Stockholm, 1990, 158.
[10] Otto Neubert, *Tutankhamun and the Valley of the Kings*, Manchester, 1954, 151-174.
[11] Hjalmar Branting, *Tal och skrifter*, Stockholm, 1930, XI, 231.
[12] Terje Fredh, *Doedligt dubbelspel*, Lysekil, 2000.

***JURI LINA*** is one of the most respected Revisionist journalists working today. Living in Estonia, and being of Estonian ethnicity, he is best known for his 1994 *Under the Sign of the Scorpion*. This book is the result of his research in the Soviet archives, research that led to the "understanding" between Jewish masonry and Soviet marxism. The connection is undeniable, and the connection largely comes from Lina's work.

# THE TBR HISTORY QUIZ

**1** "Ultra" was the name of the British code-breaking scheme used against the German "Enigma" method of cryptography (TBR, December 1995). Before the British efforts, what other Allied nation was successful in cracking the "Enigma" code? (A German enigma machine is shown at right.)

**2** On a related note, what was the name of the famous Japanese diplomatic code in the late 1930s and early 1940s?

**3** What is the most likely origin of the English word ketchup?

**4** About how many American boys went to their deaths in the undeclared Korean War? 5,000? 50,000? 100,000? (At right, the remains of a U.S. MIA are returned.)

**5** Roughly how many Sephardic Jews are now living, worldwide? How many Ashkenasim are estimated to be living worldwide? Which of them is a Semitic people?

**6** Speaking of the Chosen Tribe, when were the Khazar leaders converted to Judaism? (A Khazarian kagan's silver belt buckle with a floral design in high relief is shown at right.)

**7** When was the Soviet GULAG system created? What does GULAG stand for? How many died in the GULAGs? Who used the GULAG system as a way to exterminate hundreds of thousands of "enemies"?

**Answers:**

**1.** Poland. Early in the decrypting effort, Polish cryptologists devised a simple method to solve the patch panel interconnect, which consisted of two paper strips. One strip had six holes representing the six panel interconnect the Germans used initially. This paper strip was overlaid on another paper strip that had Enigma machine rotors encrypting series. When the top overlay and the bottom paper strip aligned with the same letters, this became the solution for the patch panel interconnect. This method worked well for a time until the Germans started changing the number of patch panel interconnects and the method lost its value. However, Polish cryptologists came up with an improved method that consisted of an assembly of two Enigma machines, which was able to go quickly through many combinations generated by the three rotors and patch panel of the Enigma system. In less than 20 minutes they were able to find a solution for the Enigma setup and to decrypt messages. **2.** Purple code was the top Japanese diplomatic machine that used automatic telephone switches to separately and differently encipher each character sent. It was cracked by the Army Signal Intelligence Service, as well as by the British. This provided plenty of forewarning about the impending Pearl Harbor attack, but FDR refused to pass the information on to the local commanders in Hawaii. To this day, only one message deciphered prior to Pearl Harbor has been declassified. **3.** It is one of only two words in the English language that was borrowed from the Malay language (TBR, April 1996). (The other one is amok, or amuck, from a Malay way of going berserk.) The word "ketchup" exemplifies the types of modifications that can take place in the borrowing process, both in the borrowing of a word and in the borrowing of a substance. The source of our word "ketchup" was the Malay word *kechap*, possibly taken into Malay from the Cantonese dialect of Chinese: *ke-tsiap*. *Kechap*, like our word, referred to a kind of sauce, but a salty sauce without tomatoes. Rather, it contained fish brine, herbs and spices. (Tomatoes, or "love apples," are native to the New World, so it is not surprising the ancient Malay sauce had none.) **4.** About 53,000 (TBR, July 1996). **5.** Approximately 500,000. This is as compared with about 11 million Ashkenasim, the descendants of the Khazars. (TBR July 1997.) Some scholars say the Sephardim are descended primarily from the Berbers, rather than from the ancient Israelites. If this is true, they are non-Semitic, as also are the Ashkenasim. **6.** It was roughly during the reign of Harun ar-Rashid, who ruled from A.D. 786 to 809 (TBR July 1997). **7.** It was completed in 1934 (TBR December 1997). The acronym "GULAG" comes from the Russian, "**G**lavnoye **U**pravleniye **Lag**erey," "the Chief Directorate of Collective Labor Camps." This was the branch of the Soviet secret police that dealt with concentration camps. The GULAG system was the stage of perhaps the worst atrocities and crimes ever committed by a country toward its own citizens. The GULAG as such was first established in the late 1920s. However, the GULAG is most widely associated with the late 1930s, when, fed by Stalin's great purges, it incarcerated more than 30 million people. Most were worked, starved and frozen to death.

# The Greatest Adventure of Our Time:
# Holocaust Revisionism

**A lecture by Juergen Graf translated and delivered by Russ Granata at The Fourth International TBR Conference on Authentic History, Real News & the First Amendment in June 2003 in Washington, D.C.**

**Ladies and gentlemen, right now, in Switzerland,** since January 16, 2003, an 82-year-old man in poor health has been imprisoned for months. In April of 2000, he was sentenced to one year imprisonment, but the appellate court lowered his punishment. His crime: In self-published writings he had explained why he considers the number 6 million, referring to the Jews which are said to have perished due to national socialistic persecution during World War II, as being highly exaggerated, and furthermore, he does not believe in murderous Nazi gas chambers, because there is no proof of their existence. . . .

This man is Gaston-Armand Amaudruz, a retired language teacher of Lausanne. His newsletter is called *Courrier du Continent*, and has appeared in a press run of about 450 copies every one and a half months. If each copy were read by three Swiss people, it would mean that approximately one Swiss out of 6,000 has read Mr. Amaudruz's publication. One would assume that Switzerland ought to be able to bear the fact that one out of 6,000 citizens is reading an "opposition" publication every one and a half months—but that is far from the truth.

Amaudruz is only one of many hundreds of citizens of western European "democracies" who have been sentenced to fines and imprisonment for questioning the official version of the Holocaust. In Switzerland, so far, 10 Revisionists have been sentenced, including myself [Juergen Graf]. If I were to return to my homeland, I would be put into jail for 15 months because of my Revisionist books and I would be prosecuted again during my imprisonment or afterward because of the books and articles I have published since my departure from Switzerland. In Germany, Gunter Deckert, the former head of the National Democratic Party, spent five years behind bars because of his expressed some doubts about particulars of the Holocaust. The elderly historian Udo Walendy spent 27 months in jail for the same.

In Austria, a Holocaust Revisionist theoretically risks 20 years in prison; in France, theoretically three years. However, French courts are mainly content with ruining the accused with high monetary penalties, in contrast to the German, Austrian and Swiss courts. Accordingly, Robert Faurisson, the most prominent French Revisionist, who was the first to point out the technical impossibility of mass human gassing [in chambers], has so far appeared about 15 times before a judge; but he has never seen a prison from the inside.

JUERGEN GRAF

I am filled with satisfaction that I am today able to speak openly about Revisionism in free Estonia. But don't have any illusions; because just as with Latvia and Lithuania, your country will be asked to pay a price for entry into the European Union and NATO, including the introduction of a so-called law against racial hatred and discrimination, which includes the criminality of expressing deviating opinions about the fate of the European Jewish population during World War II. I was also officially sentenced in Switzerland because of "racial discrimination."

If you are now asking just what the disbelief in gas chambers and the number 6 million have to do with racial discrimination, the answer has to be: nothing. This label was only selected to create the impression that the Revisionists are dealing with race hatred. This is not so; the Revisionists are concerned about the research for historical truth—nothing else.

It is completely normal in historiography that traditional conceptions become revised, based on latest findings. For this, here is a simple example: I learned in the 1960s in my history class that the human species is approximately 500,000 years old, whereas nowadays most anthropologists date the age of man back to over 1 million years, due to new bone discoveries. Such Revisionism is harmless for the ruling system of the west, and is therefore tolerated. Holocaust Revisionism is not

## Scientist Says Treblinka Camps Not Used as 'Extermination' Centers

*Prisoners arrive for processing at the so-called "extermination center" of Treblinka, located in the Warschau District of the general government in eastern Poland. From the end of July 1942 on, according to the legend, Treblinka had three gas chambers and at the beginning of September 1942, 10 more larger gas chambers were installed. However, such experts as Juergen Graf, head of the association* Verite et Justice*, have been unable to find any evidence of human-killing gas chambers. Notice that the prisoners are well dressed and calm. No one is pointing any guns at them, nor are there any dead bodies in sight. Hundreds have been imprisoned in Germany alone for questioning the establishment myths about the Holocaust and Graf has been forced to live in exile from his native Switzerland, or face a 15-month jail sentence for "Holocaust denial." Others have been killed, disfigured with acid, beaten or have had their careers ruined because of media smear campaigns for practicing free speech and objective research, and because their consciences will not allow them "to endorse monstrous exaggerations and downright lies," in Graf's own words.*

tolerated because it is apparently highly dangerous for the mighty of the western world.

In the media, Revisionists are mostly considered crazy people, and are compared to those who insist that the Sun is revolving around the Earth. Indeed there are such people, but nobody has the idea to persecute them; they are just ignored. If the opinions of Revisionists were unreasonable or nonsense, they would also be ignored, and no government would issue special laws against them.

If you want to inform yourself about the high-level argumentation of Revisionists and their possession of solid historical, demographical and technical arguments, you should read the anthology by Ernst Gauss, entitled *Dissecting the Holocaust*. This book, which is the updated English version of *Grundlagen zur Zeitgeschichte*, contains articles by leading Revisionist specialists. You will see why they cannot disprove the Revisionists with arguments, and are desperately using awkward police-state-like repression to silence these dangerous heretics.

Nobody denies there was persecution of Jews during World War II. It was brutal. A large part of the Jewish population of the countries which were occupied or controlled by the Axis were abducted between 1941 and 1944 and placed into ghettos and concentration camps, where many lives were lost due to typhus and other epidemics, and also because of inadequate nutrition and treatment. We all know the terrible photos of emaciated bodies and walking human skeletons, which were found by the Allies in 1945 in the liberated concentration camps. These photographs are being incorrectly used even up to the present time as proof of the politics of extermination, although establishment historians do not claim that these bodies were murder victims. The mass starvation in the concentration camps during the last months of warfare was caused by a total breakdown within Germany, and had nothing to do with intentional German politics.

Three points are being disputed or contested:

• The existence of an orchestrated program of physical extermination of the Jews.

• The existence of extermination camps, which were solely established for the purpose of annihilating Jews, as well as the maintenance of gas chambers for killing humans.

• The number 6 million Jewish victims of the National Socialists. An exact alternative number cannot be named, because the documentation is incomplete. I personally assume that probably almost a million Jewish deaths were caused by the National Socialists.

The founder of Holocaust Revisionism was the Frenchman Paul Rassinier, a socialist, resistance fighter and inmate of the Buchenwald and Dora concentration camps. After his liberation, Rassinier read many stories about gas chambers in Buchenwald. Since he knew this camp from his own experience, he realized that these reports were lies, and he then asked himself what could be true about witness testimonies concerning gas chambers in other camps. In his book, *The Drama of the European Jews,* Rassinier came to the conclusion that the so-called extermination of the Jews was the weirdest fraud of all times—so Holocaust Revisionism was founded by an anti-fascist and former concentration camp prisoner, which shows how deceitful the claim is that Revisionists are neo-nazi ideol-

ogists. Oh, certainly there are Revisionists who sympathize with National Socialism, but two and two makes four, even if it is said by a National Socialist. The ideological orientation of a researcher is of no importance for the correctness of his thesis. In a scientific discussion, only the factual argument should count.

If one wants to know the official version of the Holocaust and its documentation according to which several million Jews were allegedly murdered in gas chambers, one should read at least Raul Hilberg's *The Destruction of the European Jews* (Homes & Meyer, New York, 1985). Hilberg's enormous three-volume work contains thousands of footnotes. When we examine these, we quickly realize that Hilberg proves with solid documentation the persecution of Jews, which means the anti-Jewish laws of Germany and its allies, and the deportation of a large part of those Jews into camps and ghettos. On the other hand, he relies only on eyewitness reports when describing extermination of Jews in gas chambers on only a few pages. This was unavoidable, because for alleged gassing, there are neither existing factual proofs nor documents. By the way, an anti-Revisionist French historian, Jacque Baynac, freely admitted in two newspaper articles that no such proofs for gas chambers are at hand. "A witness report does not carry much weight, and more witness reports do not weigh more, if not supported by a solid document," wrote Baynac (*le Nouveau Quotidien*, Lausanne, September 2 and 3, 1996).

When only witness testimonies can be cited for such a monstrous crime as the extermination of several million human beings, that must make us highly suspicious, for three reasons:

• Firstly, every lawyer knows that witness testimony is the weakest of all proofs, far below factual proof. Example:

A man causes a traffic accident. The alcohol tests show two parts per thousand of alcohol in his blood. At the court hearing, two of his drinking comrades appear and testify that this man had only been drinking tea—only tea—all evening. What does the court believe—the results of the alcohol tests or his buddies' testimony?

• Many of the allegations against the Germans that are based on witness reports have been refuted by official historians. The two best-known examples are the myth of soap made from Jews, and the myth of gas chambers in western camps such as Dachau and Buchenwald. Today, even the most mainstream historians admit that all those stories about factories where supposedly soap was made from the bodies of murdered Jews were pure horror tales. There is also agreement that there were no homicidal gassings in Dachau, Buchenwald and other western camps, which means that all those witnesses who described such gassings were lying. They must have been lying. Why should eyewitness reports about gassings in Auschwitz and Treblinka be more credible than those about gassings in Dachau and Buchenwald, or about soap production from fat of Jews? Official historians have never given an answer to these elementary questions asked by Revisionists for a thousand times since Rassinier.

• Witnesses who reported human gassings in concentration camps were almost exclusively former Jewish inmates. Objectivity could not be expected from them, because inevitably they felt hatred for those who had robbed them of their freedom. One will point out here that also SS personnel testified to gassings; for example, the first Auschwitz Commandant Rudolf Hoess, who testified in April 1946 after his arrest by the British, that up to November 1943, there were two and a half million people who had been gassed in Auschwitz, and furthermore, a half million died due to illness and starvation. Yet, we know today, how that confession of Hoess was forced from him, by three days of torture, which was described in detail by the British author Rupert Butler in his book, *Legions of Death* (Arrow Books Ltd., London 1986). Indeed, the official historiography assumes today that during the whole history of the Auschwitz camp, 1.3 million persons were deported to that camp—which is far less than half of those who died there, even until November 1943, according to the Hoess confession.

Holocaust Revisionism was founded by an anti-fascist and former concentration camp prisoner, which shows how deceitful the claim is that Revisionists are no more than neo-nazi ideologists.

Contrary to official historians, Revisionists submit eyewitness reports to critical examination. I myself have done this with my book entitled *Auschwitz: Taetergestaendnisse und Augenzeugen des Holocaust* (Verlag Neue Visionen, Wurenlos, Switzerland). The result is unmistakably clear: Eyewitness reports contain innumerable technical and logical absurdities and contradict each other strikingly. Their power of proof is zero.

One might assume that so many witnesses could not possibly have invented the same accounts independently from one another, and that therefore the gas chamber story must have a core of truth. This argument is based on a misunderstanding. First of all, the number of witnesses describing gas chambers in some detail is very small—not more than a few dozen. Secondly, the witnesses did not make their statements independently from each other; they were often coordinated; one witness copying from another. Two examples for this: Shortly after the liberation of Auschwitz, one witness after the other appeared before the Soviet and Polish Commission and stated that 4 million people perished in Auschwitz. That was the number of propaganda then. Of course, the witnesses had coordinated this number or had been instructed to do so.

Another thing is the many technical impossibilities. Numerous witnesses claimed for example that within a quarter of an hour three corpses were cremated in one muffle. The correct number is one corpse per muffle per hour. [A muffle is a crematory chamber designed to admit one body.]

Besides analysis of witness testimonies, Revisionists examine two points:

• What do German documents state in regard to National Socialist/Jewish politics?

• Were the alleged mass gassings and cremations technically possible?

The answers to both questions are clear. According to the German documents of the wartime National Socialist policy regarding Jews, it consisted of making use of a Jewish work force, which is why a large part of the Jews went to work camps. Besides that, the National Socialists wanted to relocate all Jews out from Europe. After the Madagascar plan to establish a Jewish reservation on that island turned out to be unfeasible, it was planned to establish a large Jewish reservation in eastern Europe. Indeed many Jews were deported into the occupied eastern regions, according to documentation. The unfavorable course of the war for Germany prevented the completion of this plan.

The second point: Based on technical and chemical analysis, Revisionists have come to the conclusion that the alleged mass exter-

minations using gas were impossible. More about this below.

In what follows, I deal briefly with three main complexes of the so-called Holocaust: Auschwitz, Treblinka and also executions on the eastern front.

Let us start with Auschwitz: This was established as a normal concentration camp for mainly Polish political prisoners, as the official historiography concedes. But then, as of 1942, it was supposed to have become, in addition, an extermination camp for Jews, of whom an enormous number were allegedly murdered in gas chambers. This claim is not supported in any way by the German wartime documents which amply exist.

In the *Rossiskij Vojenniy Arkhiv*, in Moscow, on Viborg Street, there are approximately 88,000 pages of documents of the Auschwitz Central Construction Office. This organization was assigned to build the crematories in which supposedly gas chambers for the extermination of humans were located. Not one of these documents supplies proof for such gassing of even one Jew. If this had been otherwise, the Soviets would have presented such documentation triumphantly in 1945. But no, the documents immediately disappeared into an archive, and have only been accessible to researchers since the 1990s.

If Auschwitz had been a camp for exterminating Jews, then hardly any Jew would have survived, and we would not have the innumerable survivor reports that are filling whole libraries. When Elie Wiesel was suffering from a foot ailment, he was not murdered because of his inability to work—he was sent into a hospital and cared for. When the Russians approached the camp, the healthy prisoners were evacuated. The ill were allowed a choice: to wait for the arrival of the Russian liberators, or to withdraw with the Germans toward the west. Wiesel describes this in his book, *La Nuit [Night]* (Editions de Minuit, Paris 1958). He also reports which choice was made by his father as well as himself: They did not wait for the Russians but took off with the Germans. By the way, Wiesel does not mention gas chambers in his book anywhere, but he claims that the Germans burned the Jews alive. This is one of the earlier versions of the horror propaganda, which was later replaced with the gassings story.

The first technical investigation of the alleged gas chambers was done in 1988 by the American execution expert Fred Leuchter, on behalf of the Revisionists Ernst Zundel and Robert Faurisson (*An Engineering Report on the Alleged Execution Gas Chambers at Auschwitz, Birkenau and Majdanek, Poland*, Samisdat Publishers, Toronto, 1988). Leuchter, who himself had constructed execution gas chambers in the United States, came to the conclusion that the "German gas chambers" were exactly what the architectural plans of the crematories designated them to be, namely, ordinary morgue cellars for the holding of the dead before they could be cremated, and that every human gassing with Zyklon B would have been catastrophic in the camp, because the rooms were not sealed. Leuchter's report did contain errors. However, his conclusions were, five years later, fully confirmed by the German chemist Germar Rudolf, in a more exacting study (R. Kammerer, A. Solms, *Das Rudolf Gutachten*, Cromwell Press, London, 1993).

According to witnesses, mass murders were committed in the Crematory II morgue at Auschwitz Birkenau by pouring granules of the insecticide Zyklon B through four round holes in the ceiling. However, no such holes can be seen today in the ceiling of this morgue cellar for corpses, which is still preserved to a large extent. A structural investigation of the ceiling concludes that such holes had never been there; therefore a poison could not have been introduced as described by witnesses.

If Zyklon B were used in a room, it would leave some substance, ferrocyanide, in the mortar of the wall, which would be detectable even after decades. Indeed, the walls of the delousing chambers at Auschwitz, where the clothing of the prisoners were deloused of the typhus-carrying lice, are still today of an intense bluish color, and chemical analysis of these walls shows they contain a high amount of ferrocyanide. On the other hand, the walls of the alleged main gas chambers of Auschwitz-Birkenau, of Crematory II do not display any blue coloring and chemical tests show no significant ferrocyanide remnants. The only possible conclusion is that in that room, no human gassings could have taken place.

Certainly, as important as structural, technical and chemical analysis of the Rudolf investigations, are the investigations of the crematories and their capacities, performed by Italian Revisionist Carlo Mattogno. Mattogno considers the well-documented working time of the crematories, as well as fully documented (except for 1944) record of coke deliveries to the crematories. Since the needed supply for cremation is known, and also the capacity of the crematory ovens, the highest number of corpses that could be cremated in the crematories is easily calculated: It comes to 164,000 (Carlo Mattogno and Franco Deana: "The Crematoria Ovens of Auschwitz-Birkenau," in *Dissecting the Holocaust* compiled by Germar Rudolf).

If one takes into account the Auschwitz death records, which are preserved to a large extent, as well as German wartime documents, this points to a range of 130,000 to 150,000 deaths in the camp, and this picture is clear as epidemic diseases took their toll; especially typhus fever, which was the principal cause of the catastrophically high death rate at Auschwitz.

According to the establishment version of today, mass murders were committed with the insecticide Zyklon B. This version emerged only at the end of 1944. According to the resistance movements spreading false reports in 1942, the massacres were committed with electricity in bathhouses. One never heard of this version again. Comrade Polevoi also discovered gas chambers in Auschwitz, but unfortunately, in the wrong place: at the eastern part, instead of the western part in Birkenau, where they should have been, based on the later establishment version.

Contrary to Auschwitz, which was allegedly a work camp as well as an extermination camp, Treblinka was supposed to have been a pure extermination camp. Other than a handful of "work Jews" who were needed for the maintenance of the camp, every Jew, regardless of age or state of health, was supposed to have been murdered immediately, without any registration. After the seizure by the Red army of East Poland, a Soviet commission published a report referring to 3 million being murdered in Treblinka. *The Encyclopedia of the Holocaust* gives a significantly lower number, namely 870,000.

Mattogno and I have written a recently published book about Treblinka. It is called *Treblinka: Vernichtungslager oder Durchgangslager?* (Castle Hill Publisher, Hastings/England). Our book is the first comprehensive scientific study about that camp.

According to the current establishment version, murders at Treblinka were committed with the exhaust gas of Diesel engines. This story is completely unbelievable. It is very difficult to kill people with Diesel exhaust fumes. While one can obtain, with a gasoline motor, a concentration of 7 percent or more [of carbon monoxide], one cannot even get a concentration of 1 percent with a Diesel motor. If the Germans would have hit upon the idea of committing mass murders with motor exhaust fumes, they would have used Diesel last. The story of the Diesel motor was clearly invented by non-technical laymen who assumed these gases would be especially poisonous because they smell horrible.

Treblinka was opened on July 23, 1942. On this day occurred the start of the mass deportation of Jews from Warsaw to that camp. On November 15, 1942, the resistance movement of the Warsaw ghetto published a long report in which it was pointed out that so far, a million Jews had been murdered in Treblinka (this comes to 20,000 per day). Fixed gas chambers were not named at all as a murder weapon; rather, steam chambers, whose functions were described in detail, were reported, and altogether the eyewitnesses mentioned for Treblinka no less than 11 different killing methods, which I shall enumerate here.

1. Exhaust fumes from "poison fuel."
2. A mobile gas chamber, which was moving along the mass graves, dumping the bodies, directly.
3. A delayed-action gas, which made it possible for the victims to walk to their graves. Then they would faint and fall into graves.
4. Slaked lime.
5. Electricity (electric current).
6. Shooting with machine guns.
7. Chlorine gas.
8. Steam.
9. Suffocation by pumping air from chambers.
10. Zyklon B.
11. Diesel exhaust gases.

The last version became generally accepted in 1946; and yet in December of 1945, the Polish government submitted a paper deeming the Nuremberg Trials, according to which hundreds of thousands of people were suffocated with steam at Treblinka (Nuremberg Document 3311-PS).

> The Jews of the ghetto of Lodz, of their own free will, and without any resistance, boarded the trains to Auschwitz. They would have known if gas chambers were waiting for them. If they had been, they would not have boarded those trains.

According to witness testimonies, the bodies were buried first in gigantic mass graves, but later when the impending German defeat became obvious, they were burned out in the open, almost without any fuel. The whole Treblinka legend stands and falls, thus, with the existence of these graves. In August 2000, I spent several days in Treblinka and Belzec with the young Australian engineer Richard Krege. Belzec was another so-called extermination camp where 60,000 Jews supposedly were murdered (according to the wartime version, with electricity, and according to the after-war version, with Diesel exhaust). Krege worked in the area of these camps with a ground radar instrument, which is used to find mass graves, but also mineral resources. This instrument shows disturbances in the soil structure. Neither in Treblinka, nor in Belzec, was there a zone where giant graves could have been located, nor disturbances in the ground structure, except at a place in Belzec where a grave of some 100 people could have existed. Richard Krege is publishing his study which means the final end to these myths.

What was Treblinka if it was not an extermination camp? The answer is clear: it was a transit camp. The fact that many Jews passed through Treblinka to Majdanek and other work camps in the Lublin area is now admitted by the Jewish historians Adam Rutkowski and Tatjana Berenstein. In 1968, *The Bulletin of the Jewish Historical Committee in Warsaw* published the eyewitness report of a Jew named Samuel Zylbersztain, who came to Majdanek after a short stay in Treblinka, another alleged "extermination camp." Besides the "extermination camp" Treblinka and "extermination camp" Majdanek, Zylbersztain survived eight other, ordinary camps, because the title of his testimony is: *Memories of an Inmate of Ten Camps*." He is a living example that the Germans did not exterminate the Jews.

Less simple is the proof that Treblinka also served as a transit camp for the occupied Soviet territories, but, in one case, at least, there is definite proof of this. On July 31, 1942, eight days before the opening of Treblinka, the Reichskommissar of White Russia, Wilhelm Kube, protested in a telegram against the deportation of 1,000 Polish Jews from Warsaw to Minsk. At this time, all deported Jews from Warsaw came to Treblinka, so that the mentioned Jews must have been sent via Treblinka. This one transport is already sufficient to make the thesis of Treblinka as a pure extermination camp tumble like a house of cards.

In official historiography, the number of Jews killed in the east is given as up to 1.5 million. The greatest part of the victims were supposed to have been killed by special deployment troops. So far, Revisionists have dealt with this topic relatively little, although Walendy had already, in the early 1980s, objected to the official count of victims. A comprehensive investigation about the question of special forces and executions on the eastern front is presently being prepared, but it will probably take years until its publication.

The central argument against the inflated number of killings in the east lies in the absence of proof. After the Soviets had murdered 4,000 Polish officers in Katyn, the Germans found the mass graves of the victims, and they were individually identified. In the same way, almost all the more than 8,000 Ukrainians who were murdered by the communists near Vinnitza could be identified in 1943. It is to be noted that the Soviets never showed a single mass grave with victims of the Germans that could be compared with those of Katyn or Vinnitza.

The most notorious of all alleged German massacres of Jews in the east was that at Babi Yar. On September 29, 1941, no less than 33,000 Jews were supposed to have been shot there. In the following months, it is said that 10,000 were added to this. In order to erase the traces of the crime, the Germans supposedly excavated, two years later, all the corpses and burnt them; this project was completed in September 1943. But the area around Babi Yar was photographed on September 26, 1943 by the Air Force. The referenced photograph does not show any trace of mass burnings, indeed, not any recognizable human activity. The vegetation and topography are untouched (John Ball, "Air Photo Evidence" in Germar Rudolf, *Dissecting the Holocaust*). Thus it is clearly proven that the Babi Yar story deals with horror propaganda. Since no other alleged German massacre on the Eastern Front had been so propagandistically utilized as that of Babi Yar, the logical conclusion must be that the other alleged mass murder reports were also either invented or at the least, highly exaggerated.

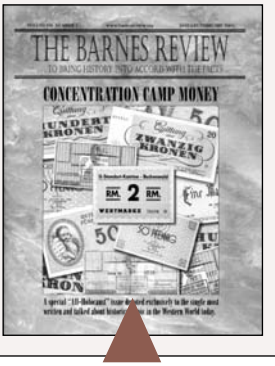
In the year 1980, the British Jewish historian Walter Laquer published a popular book entitled *The Terrible Secret* (Wiedenfeld and Nicolson, London). He proved that Auschwitz was anything else but an isolated camp and that nothing which occurred in Auschwitz could have remained a secret for long. The Allies, who had an outstanding communication network, had to find out everything within weeks; but they never reacted to the horror stories about the exter-

# One-Two Punch Knocks Out the Holocaust Profiteers!

## *Dissecting the Holocaust*

Expert observers and scientists discuss all aspects of the Holocaust. This is the standard by which all other works on this subject must be judged, the most comprehensive work yet to appear dealing with the subject, the product of ten years of study, investigation and planning, the irrefutable scientific, historical and demographic facts gathered together in one volume. The author and compiler, scientist Germar Rudolf, has had to live as a fugitive from German authorities who have criminalized any discussion of the Holocaust in Germany. Originally published in Germany, all 17,500 copies of the first edition were confiscated and burned to prevent these facts from reaching the public.

The first edition of this work (in hardback) quickly sold out at $50. Now, used copies are being sold for $100. This new softcover edition contains material not in the hardback edition. It is, indeed, the final word on this misunderstood subject. (Softcover, 620 pages, 8.5" x 11", **$29.95** minus 10% for BARNES REVIEW subscribers, item #219.)




**SPECIAL BONUS!** When you order both *Dissecting the Holocaust* from Germar Rudolf and Vivian Bird's *Auschwitz: The Final Count*, we'll send you a free copy of TBR's "All-Holocaust" issue from January/February 2001. Seventy-two pages of fact-filled articles and fillers that have yet to be refuted by anyone! A $10 value yours free when you order BOTH "*Dissecting*" and "*Auschwitz.*" To order, send payment to TBR BOOK CLUB using the coupon on page 80 or call 1-877-773-9077 and charge to Visa and MasterCard. Prices do not include S&H.

## *Auschwitz: The Final Count*

By Vivian Bird. Auschwitz: The very name of the infamous concentration camp in Poland has become synonymous with "the Holocaust." For nearly 50 years, schoolchildren around the world have been taught that 4 million people were gassed there. However, arriving at authoritative and final figures, the diminished number of inmates who died at Auschwitz of all causes can no longer be seriously disputed. How many really died at Auschwitz and of what causes? Twenty-six million? Six million? One million? 70,000? Find out in the scholarly monologues of Thies Christophersen, Dr. William Lindsey, Fred Leuchter, Willis Carto and other recognized experts in the field of Holocaust studies. Contributions from scholars on both sides of the question set the record straight. This book would be banned in Germany and the authors jailed as it asks the "wrong" questions and, worse, provides truthful answers. A must read. (Softcover, 109 pages—available only through THE BARNES REVIEW. Item #67, **$12.95** minus 10% for TBR subscribers.)


mination of European Jews spread by Jewish organizations, as well as the resistance movement. In 1944, they refrained from bombing the only railroad line leading from Hungary into Auschwitz during the mass deportation of Hungarian Jews into that camp. No Allied head of state ever mentioned the words "gas chamber" before the end of the war. Thus the Allies did not do anything to stop the Holocaust and have placed upon themselves moral guilt.

After Laquer, several other authors—Martin Gilbert, David Wyman, Richard Breitman etc—dealt with the same theses. For incomprehensible reasons, not merely the Allied governments, but also the Vatican, and the International Red Cross, kept silent until the end, about the extermination of Jews, although it was impossible that they had been ignorant about the events in Auschwitz, and the other camps.

The initial position is the following:

• What happened in Auschwitz and other concentration camps could not have remained a secret for long.

• Therefore, the Allies, the Vatican and the Red Cross knew exactly what happened in Auschwitz and the other camps.

• The Allies, the Vatican and the Red Cross said nothing about extermination of Jews in gas chambers until the end of the war.

Laquer, Gilbert, Wyman and Breitman conclude that the Allies, the Vatican and the Red Cross also became guilty of the greatest genocide in history. Another conclusion, for me a more logical one, was presented by the American Revisionist Arthur Butz:

"I do not see an elephant in my basement. If there would be an elephant in my basement I would certainly see it. Therefore, there is no elephant in my basement."

In other words, when the Allies, the Vatican and the Red Cross kept silent about the extermination of Jews, then there were no gas chambers and no extermination. The Jewish leaders in Poland, the alleged Epicenter of the Holocaust, never believed in the horror stories that were spread by them. An unwilling proof was given by Raul Hilberg in his standard work, *The Destruction of the European Jews*, in which he describes how in August 1944—that is more than two years after the beginning of the alleged mass exterminations—the Jews of the ghetto of Lodz, of their own free will, and without any resistance, boarded the trains to Auschwitz. If they would have known or even feared that gas chambers were waiting for them, they would not have done so. The Polish Jews took the horror stories which were spread about gas chambers, steam chambers and electrical execution facilities, for what they were, namely, war propaganda.

Today, the steam chambers and electrical execution facilities have been forgotten, but the gas chambers are an "established historical fact" in the history books. People such as Amaudruz are thrown into jail because they refuse to believe the fabricated wartime propaganda. One understands why the "democratic system" has to take these measures of repression: It is to try to suppress Revisionists, because if the Holocaust is exposed as the swindle that it is, then, not only the state of Israel is lost, but also the whole Western system will loose its credibility. Nobody would believe a word from our politicians and journalists. ❖


***JUERGEN GRAF*** is likely the most respected and well-read Holocaust Revisionist writing today. His famous work, *Giant with Feet of Clay*, is probably the best refutation of Raul Hilberg's scholarship on the Holocaust to date.

***RUSS GRANATA***, a former high school teacher, is a Revisionist and iconoclastic writer of distinction and a longtime contributor to TBR. Russ is best known for his translations of the works of Carlo Mattogno, a Revisionist who has exposed many myths of the Holocaust.

# Zionist Disinformation & the Downing of . . .

**In 1991—eight years after Soviet jet fighters brought down Korean Air Lines Flight 007** over Soviet territory on Sept. 1, 1983—the John Birch Society (JBS) began publicizing a theory that there were survivors of the tragedy—even including perhaps Rep. Larry McDonald (D-Ga.), the chairman of the JBS, who had been aboard the ill-fated flight. At the time, a highly respected retired U.S. Air Force colonel, James Edward Braddock—himself a longtime member of the JBS—examined the report and found it not only highly misleading but quite suspicious indeed.

**By Col. James Edward Braddock (USAF-Ret.)**

In the perspective of this writer the case of KAL 007 was closed in the early hours of September 1, 1983, the date on which that flight was destroyed. In late 1991, eight years after that dastardly "error," a gush of new, so-called, official data and documentation spewed forth. Much of it reads well, but it should. For the powers that were responsible for again stirring the pot of disinformation have had years to compose the latest play. Let's look at some of the new details that have been brought to light.

In mid-summer 1991 a fabulous rumor was generated, supposedly with an origin from a foreign short-wave radio station emanating from a French source. The first recording was broadcast in French. The information as broadcast was to the effect that there were survivors from the downing and subsequent ocean crash of KAL 007. The story was vivid and went into the details of the hours of floating on the high seas by the three survivors.

LAWRENCE McDONALD

Yes, supposedly there were three survivors who had remained alive throughout missile impact on the aircraft, the immediate, violent pandemonium and a free fall descent from 35,000 feet. The story had a bit of a familiar ring. At first light the Soviet equivalent of the Coast Guard was on the scene and after hours of search, came upon the three. Only one of the three survivors was identified and he, naturally, was Lawrence P. McDonald of congressional and John Birch Society, Inc. (JBS) fame. But the story did not end there; it could not, for it begged for more information regarding the disposition of the three. And more information there was.

Remember that we are talking about a period of eight years [This article was written in 1991.—Ed.] from the destruction of 007 to the present. If one could put an infinite number of chimpanzees at an infinite number of typewriters for an infinite period of time, the Bible would eventually be rewritten. In our case the eight years was ample time for even the most unimaginative and unintelligent disinformationists to dream up stories that would sell. Our story continues. The information concerning the three survivors (two unnamed) centered on the whereabouts of Larry P. McDonald, and there, of course, speculation abounded. The story was that McDonald had been seen in at least four different locations within the USSR and that he was currently being held, under guard, at the notorious Lubyanka prison in Moscow.

KAL 007, in itself, is not a major topic, except for those who were, and are, very interested in all the ramifications of the incident. Secondarily, there is the desire to keep the name of McDonald alive, if only because he is a good subject, an ex-congressman and an ex-Bircher.

Two hundred and sixty-nine persons died that morning when 007 went down, but then, from a comparative standpoint, we kill about that many on the interstates every three days, week in, week out. So what is the big to-do? It is the nature of the circumstances under which the plane went down.

When the plane went down there was an immediate reaction by the "everyday" JBS, Inc., members, contending that it was obvious that the plane was destroyed because McDonald was aboard. I recall a breakfast meeting a few days after the incident where that was the only topic. I did not enter the arena to comment, because even at that early time I was in no way entertaining any thought that McDonald was the object of the attack. He was, frankly, irrelevant. I was, however, a bit surprised that there were no major comments emanating from Belmont [Belmont, Massachusetts, was where the JBS had its headquarters.—Ed.]. However, in a letter signed by an official of the JBS (Andrew Lane), dated October 12, 1983, he (Lane) stated: "The communists are moving very swiftly now to eliminate all of their opposition all over the world, as evidenced by their assassination of Larry

# KAL Flight 007

NEW YORK TIMES Co.

McDonald a month ago. . . ."

The story of the three survivors has been here commented upon and, certainly, it can be seen that this is the opposite of the idea that all aboard the flight had died. It was an interesting corollary, a diversion from the almost dead issue that the tale of KAL 007 was over. Other than the foreign radio broadcast it appeared that there was not going to be too much publicity attached to the "three survivor" story; possibly there was a good and programmed reason for this lack of publicity for this minor antithesis theory.

In the early 1980s one Avraham Shifrin appeared on the Speakers Bureau of the John Birch Society, Inc. He was highly touted by them, made innumerable talks throughout the country at JBS, Inc., meetings and public gatherings, and in general held his audiences spellbound with his presentation. Shifrin was touted as having been a 10-year political prisoner of the Soviets and having spent another four years in complete exile. His presentation included pictures supposedly taken within the notorious Soviet GULAG system. Shifrin was introduced as an expert who had gathered an outstanding amount of information on the entire Soviet penal system.

In 1970 Shifrin was "allowed" to emigrate from the USSR. He emigrated to Israel. In 1970 Zionism decided that the time was appropriate for him to be introduced to the world to begin his role of conspiratorial deception. The story that he was a political prisoner for 14 years makes good copy and certainly lays a foundation for

*Above is a reproduction of a* New York Times Magazine *article entitled "Pilots of the Jet Planes—the 'Superboys.'" In the photo above, the author of this article, James Braddock, is seated in the middle. Braddock was also featured on the cover of the magazine for that issue, dated September 26, 1948. Braddock and his colleagues were involved in testing the most advanced jet airplanes designed by the United States just after World War II. His experise in aviation, aircraft and weapons technology cannot be ignored.*

sympathy and concerned attention, no matter if he was actually a prisoner or not. He is also referred to as the son of a high-ranking Soviet official.

Be it so, it is a plus for the powers in control, for the average, unknowing present-day serf has no concept of who the owners and rulers of the USSR have been, either before or since the 1917 coup. Zionism, of course, has been running the show and Shifrin is just another of their tools. He went directly to Israel. Unlike today, in 1970 that was not an easy accomplishment and there had to be a reason. Supposedly he had volumes of "secret" and "classified" prison data; do not for an instant think that he surreptitiously and clandestinely ferreted out anything that was not authorized.

On July 11, 1991, Avraham Shifrin, in his capacity as executive director, Research Center for Prisons, Psychiatric Prisons and Forced-Labor Concentration Camps of the USSR issued, from the Center headquarters in Jerusalem, a six-page press release purporting to tell the "real" truth and facts concerning the "disappearance" of flight 007. The six-page report is replete with fundamental errors of fact and logic.

This counter report of a crash landing for 007 and the subsequent survival of as many as all of the passengers and crew of the plane throws wide the flood gates of new speculation—far more than even the ploy that there were three survivors plucked from the foggy, foggy dew of the northern Sea of Japan. The flood gates are wide enough that strong rumor has it that even the JBS, Inc., is going to open their own investigation; surely based on the fact that they considered McDonald as "their boy." However, looking at the muddle of confusion associated with this approach, whose purpose was to confuse the goyim, this added stirring of the pot is only to be expected. The press release from Avraham Shifrin needs now to be looked at and commented upon in a number of areas.

The Shifrin Report contains many statements that are in error in their most basic contents and fact. But, before any discussion of this, it must be kept in mind that the source of the Shifrin multiple-page release is Zionism. The release came from a Jerusalem-based Zionist organ and was signed by proven Zionist Avraham Shifrin.

In the first numbered paragraph of the release it is stated that the 747 was damaged by two Soviet rockets and that the KAL pilot contacted "the base" in Tokyo and "requested permission" to descend to 16,000 feet (from 35,000 feet). The release stated that the pilot maintained a rate of descent of almost 5,000 feet per minute until reaching the lower level. Without question this rate would be unthinkable for any "damaged" aircraft. If the aircraft had been damaged in any way the very first concern of the aircraft pilot would be to ascertain what that damage was. He would be under extreme emergency conditions. The first radio transmission would be to declare an emergency SOS (*m'aidez*), on an open, clear, emergency frequency for any listener to copy and respond. He would absolutely declare that he had been fired upon by another aircraft. He would not have asked permission from anyone to do anything. He would have told all who could hear exactly what he was doing, nothing else.

Partial damage is unbelievable given the type of missile in question. The missiles fired by Lt. Col. (not Col., as stated in the Shifrin release) G.N. Osipovich from his Sukhoi-15 (code name Flagon-F) fighter were up-to-date copies of our Sidewinder and Falcon infra-red and radar-guided missiles; it might even have been ones that we manufactured, considering that we have furnished much of the technology that the Soviets have. To be specific, the designation for the missiles is: AA-3 "Anab," AA-6 "Acrid" and AA-7 "Apex." These are either radar-homing or IR-homing. They are all deadly accurate and against a non-maneuvering target a direct hit is 99.9 percent assured; and two missiles were fired. Even considering the slim and outside chance of a near miss, with either or both of the missiles, even a near miss would be completely destructive to the aircraft. These missiles are proximity-fused and will detonate upon reaching the nearest point to the target. The Sukhoi-15 is normally armed with two air-to-air missiles, one radar controlled and one heat seeking. It has provisions for four.

In the 1950s, this writer was a project officer and test pilot involved with both the Sidewinder and Falcon test programs. I have been directly involved (as a jet fighter pilot) with air-to-air missile destruction of aircraft. There never has been an aircraft hit by an armed air-to-air missile that has survived. Destruction has always been instant, regardless of the type or size of the target. A military combat aircraft probably has a magnitude increase in survivability compared to a civilian aircraft, i.e. a Boeing 747. It has been admitted that the 747 was hit by two, each of which was carrying a warhead explosive of perhaps 10-15 pounds of the latest RDX, C-4 or other type of explosive even more deadly.

The preceding commentary was written to give the complete overview of facts concerning the improbability of the survival of flight 007. The Shifrin release is an amateur attempt to promulgate further muddling of what actually happened on that morning of September 1, 1983. The press release contains many inconsistencies and many errors in factual reporting. It certainly appears to have been written in haste and with very little editing or input by any knowledgeable source.

Even an amateur would not have overlooked some of the inconsistencies and blatant errors in the release. This writer is absolutely convinced that the aircraft was instantly and completely destroyed within seconds of impact by missile or missiles. For discussion, however, I will bring forward some of the points in error of the "Shifren Report."

Paragraph 2 states that the water landing was soft, that the sea at that point was shallow, that the plane did not sink and the people disembarked on the emergency floats. There is no such thing as a soft water landing for any aircraft that was designed to land on a hard surfaced runway, especially one that has four large engines hanging from the wings.

Paragraph 2(a) states that an air-defense captain watched KAL 007 on his radar and photographed its movement from his air-defense post. Did he photograph the actual aircraft (at night) or did he photograph the radar screen? If he photographed the radar screen, did he use a motion picture camera or a still camera? Neither would in any way be conclusive evidence of an aircraft. In fact, it could very well be the radar signature of one of the Soviet fighters.

Paragraph 2(b) contains a comment about "experts" contending that uncontrolled plummeting of the aircraft would only be seen on radar for two minutes before impact. On the contrary the aircraft, or parts thereof, would be performing a "falling leaf" descent, flipping, flopping and turning as a leaf falls from a tree in autumn. It would take a long time for non-aerodynamic bodies to free fall, especially sections of metal skin etc.

Paragraph 2(c): The Shifren Report stated that the flight data recorder did not transmit a homing signal. It did transmit and was the primary guidance for the Soviet recovery from deep water.

Paragraph 2(d): The press release states that no "mayday" was heard from the pilot but the pilot reported decompression and was descending to a "certain altitude."

Paragraph 2(e): The release here states that an officer at Narita airfield heard a radio transmission from the KAL captain after 007 made a safe emergency landing. This is impossible from a radio propagation standpoint. A radio transmission would have been in the UHFNHF band, a straight line transmission from the point of origin. Narita is the international airport near Tokyo, about 1,200 miles from the southernmost point of Sakhalin. There are active Japanese air defense installations located on the northern island of Japan (Hokkaido) at Sapporo, Asahigawa, Kushiro, Yubari and others. American bases are in this area. Why an impossible reception at Narita?

Paragraph 2(f): Here the release contends that a safe landing was confirmed and quotes various sources, such as KAL officials, Korean government officials, FAA, Japanese officials and even the U.S. Embassy in Seoul; each of these supposedly verifying that the plane had made a safe landing. An interesting set of "confirmations"; however, in every case it is "third hand." If so many sources had firm, immediate information that the flight had successfully landed, there would have been no way in which the fact could have been kept from the world public.

Paragraph 3: Here the Shifren Report states that "all of the passengers and crew were deplaned and taken, with their luggage, to a coast guard base." The coast guard had been informed that "a plane had been shot down." This is even in conflict with later parts of the release. There were no survivors of the crash, or the mid-air breakup of 007.

*Soviet Premier Yuri Andropov and his military machine were responsible for the destruction of KAL 007. Andropov was* Time *magazine's "Man of the Year" in 1983.*

Paragraph 4: This is the lengthy paragraph in which the details of the placement of the survivors to various camps and locations within the Soviet Union are covered and in which it is stated that the plane was to be taken to deep waters and sunk. Again McDonald is mentioned, as if he was of some special concern. At this point there is no logical reason to mention McDonald by name and to separate him from the other 268 persons involved, unless—as I contend—there is that ulterior motive to once more stir the McDonald pot and bring his name again to the fore.

Paragraph 5: As with paragraph 4, it is alluded to that the Shifrin forces are continuing their investigation of the "kidnapped people." McDonald's name is, once more, specifically mentioned in relation to his incarceration in various prisons in and about Moscow.

Paragraph 6: More blatant nonsense that says nothing. A bunch of Soviet generals are mentioned by name in various positions. An important, confusing statement, however, is the comment that "after the plane had been sunk" divers recovered the "black box." Why was not the box removed when the craft was in shallow water where it would be more readily accessible?

Paragraph 7: The in-flight data recorder is basically an off-the-shelf item, yet in this paragraph it is implied that the 007 data recorder is of some secret design. The Shifren Report states that the recorder was sent to "the American aviation expert and pilot Captain Joe Ferguson" for validation. It has been known that the Soviets have had possession of the box for the past eight years. Data has never been released, for it would positively prove that the plane was shot down as originally reported. The data recorder is in the possession of the Soviet defense ministry, and has been, since its recovery.

Paragraph 8: The same comments as above. The "keyboard" (whatever that may be) and all of the electronic equipment is mentioned as if it also were some big secret that the Soviets should not have. The press release states that all of the parts of the plane's equipment were turned over to the scientific production society SFERA in Leningrad and to other organizations in Moscow and Kursk. As with the mention of generals by name, we here see more mention of various scientific and technical functions within the Soviet Union.

Paragraph 9: This paragraph goes into detail concerning the contention that the Soviet divers were "flabbergasted" when they found no bodies or luggage in the debris. The Shifren Report then goes on to claim that this in itself gives further credence to the contention that the people and luggage had been removed and kidnapped. It further contends that the divers were required to sign a "special protocol" to this effect, hinting that they were sworn to secrecy.

This entire paragraph is a beautiful example of "disinformation" in itself; implying that there was physical evidence, after the fact, that there were no bodies or luggage connected with the remains of the aircraft. A real scientific project would be to learn how they got the luggage, cargo etc out of the baggage and cargo holds. These, on a 747, are located in the bowels of the aircraft and are hard enough to access even with a plane parked on hard tarmac. Oh yes, it was also stated that the aircraft was blown up after it was sunk to make it appear that it "had crashed and broken to pieces." This in itself would have been an exercise in futility, for no one else would ever be allowed to view the debris. Likewise, the results of an underwater detonation are far different from those of an airborne explosion plus the rending asunder by aerodynamic forces.

Paragraph 10: This paragraph is simply a continuation of paragraph 9 and is implying that the Soviets had been conducting a disinformation scam of their own to cover up the existence of the "kidnapped survivors."

Paragraph 11: What is being thrown out here is the idea that

*Izvestya* has turned turtle, so to speak, from its original coverage of the complete destruction of 007 to now a myriad of conflicting stories concerning the survival of the people aboard. The Shifren Report quotes *Izvestya* as making such statements as:

"There were no passengers on 007."

"The place of the emergency landing has been confirmed."

"Divers found no evidence of any personnel having been aboard."

"Radio transmissions were heard from the pilot as much as 50 minutes after the initial attack."

In short, the writers of the Shifrin Report were attempting to show that even the official newspaper of the Soviets is now admitting that the people survived, thus settling a great cloud of doubt over the original claim of complete destruction.

Why does the name of Bircher McDonald keep cropping up? Because "they" want him alive under any circumstances whatsoever, and if he is alive only on paper that is good enough. McDonald is of no singular importance in comparison to any other of the 268, except to the Birch Society, Inc.

Look again at Paragraph 6. This is an effort to enlist the reader in writing to his congressman. The release complains that all of this information concerning the "kidnapped captives" had been supplied to the U.S. Senate many months prior to the July 1991 public release but that our Congress has ignored it completely. It is an indirect plea to "write your congressman." It sounds noble, especially to the loyal JBS members who have been brainwashed into writing their congressman whenever the weather turns sour or the wind velocity accelerates.

KAL FLIGHT 007 PREPARES FOR TAKE-OFF.

Our Congress will do nothing regarding the now ancient KAL 007 incident. They will do nothing for one, or both, of two reasons: (1) The KAL 007 shoot-down is of no major significance at this late date; (2) there is more than ample proven evidence, known within the Congress, that has shown that the truth of KAL 007 is its complete destruction on September 1, 1983.

In the realm of reality there is only one unanswered question of importance in this entire one-act play concerning the in-flight destruction of KAL 007. The question could be definitively answered by a very few who know the answer, but these will never come forward. That one question, of course, is simple: Why was the aircraft some 200 miles off course to the north, at the time of the shoot-down?

The answer here would completely unravel the entire mess and, for that reason, the answer will never be known. It would open up a Pandora's Box of information never to be revealed.

It must be accepted that there was a sinister reason for the aircraft to be off course at a pre-planned time and place. A planned, programmed and conspired reason was behind the entire flight. The reason was not the presence of McDonald, or Jesse Helms, or anything else that might appear obvious.

The Shifrin Report is a game but amateurish attempt to confuse the thinking of the audience and to spread a scenario completely divergent from what most have believed for the last few years. It discusses trivia and nonsense to present the point that the crew and passengers are prisoners. It makes no direct comments concerning why the aircraft was shot down or why it was so far off course.

The Soviets were not a part of any sinister plot to destroy 007. They did not have to be. Those who put the flight in the physical position in which it was destroyed were very aware that there would be a reaction to a foreign aircraft in very restricted Soviet airspace. The reaction was what was counted upon, and the reaction took place.

At approximately 0252 hours Soviet surveillance radar pinpointed an unknown target traveling from northeast to southwest and well within the highly restricted airspace of the Sakhalin missile test area. Sakhalin Island has long been one of the important radar tracking sites for all of the Soviet ICBM flights launched from Novaya Zemlya and Kapustin Yar that have been targeted for impact in the Pacific. All available information denied that there was any Soviet or other known aircraft operating in the area. The painted target was an unknown. Pandemonium broke loose within the local Soviet operations facilities, and the communications links between Sakhalin and Moscow came alive. A decision was quickly made, and the alert fighter aircraft at Sakhalinsk Air Base were scrambled.

Lt. Col. Osipovich and his wingman were airborne within minutes of the scramble order and were immediately under the control and guidance of their vectoring radar. The fighter piloted by Osipovich had a speed capability of Mach 2.3 (1,520 mph) or about three times the cruise speed of a Boeing 747. His wingman was flying a Mikoyan (MiG) Type 23S [code name Flogger-B] having similar performance and armament to the SU-15. There was no problem of interception of the airliner, and the only concern of those directing the interception and destruction of 007 was that it might depart the restricted area before Osipovich gained a firing position. This did not happen.

The Osipovich flight was directed by the radar controllers to a position astern of 007 and at the then assigned altitude for 007 of 33,000 feet. At approximately 0323 hours Captain Chon Bium In, pilot of 007, requested and received permission from Tokyo flight center to change flight level from 33,000 to 35,000 feet as a normal fuel conservation procedure. Captain Chon increased engine RPM to the accepted power level to effect the change in altitude. However, climb speed is less than normal cruise speed, and the Osipovich flight, by this time, was in a position to observe the decrease in airspeed. Osipovich was not monitoring the KAL radio frequency. He immediately and, of course, wrongly assumed the target was taking evasive action. Uppermost in his mind, however, were his orders to destroy the target.

Even though Osipovich had by this time identified the plane as a non-military type, he reconfirmed with his ground directors his instructions: to fire and destroy. He resumed the ideal firing position to the rear of 007 and methodically went through the mental checklist required prior to the launch of his missile or missiles. At this point there no longer would be any concern on his part as to the specific nature of the target.

The fighters involved were first-line operational aircraft of the Soviet air defense force in late 1983 and were armed with the latest versions of both radar-guided and infra-red homing missiles. As to the deadliness of these offensive weapons there can be little or no argument concerning their destructive power and terminal effect.

The Soviet missiles were fired from a range of approximately 4 km (2.4 miles), assuring ample time for the missiles to arm themselves before impact. The tracking solution for the missiles was simple; there was no evasive action being taken by the target. At better

than 2,500 mph the missile flight time was very short.

At about four seconds after launch, the AA-6 Acrid penetrated the 747 just forward of the plane's empennage (the vertical and horizontal stabilizers—the rudder and elevators). The warhead of the missile exploded instantly after penetration and within the aircraft. The explosion was massive, and pilot Osipovich reported that a large orange explosion engulfed the entire tail portion of the plane. The entire tail portion of KAL 007 was severed.

At the instant of explosion of the No. 2 engine, the outer two-thirds of the left wing of KAL 007 was blown to perdition—it literally disappeared. Anyone still aboard the remaining debris was either dead or unconscious and only awaiting immediate death. Any bodies that were initially blown clear of the aircraft were dead.

The purpose of the current disinformation campaign being conducted by the Zionist forces has been clearly stated. Whether their campaign will ever reach a large audience through the news media they own or control remains to be seen. This is doubtful, for the average person who scans the common news sources could not care less about Korean Air Lines flight 007 and, to boot, after many years, the majority of these average persons would have no idea of what was being discussed.

But, the awakening of this dormant travesty after an eight-year lull in the arms of Morpheus is well timed for consumption by the masses. The idea that there are still survivors will be touted to all who profess to be patriots, to most of the fake newsletter operators and to any and all who have taken an active part in considering such things as America and the U.S. Constitution.

Many have made reference to other over-water aircraft disasters wherein numerous bodies and debris were recovered. In each case, however, there were moral and humanitarian reasons involved. In the KAL 007 case, however, there were blatant immoral and inhuman reasons involved. The Soviet navy was definitely on the water impact scene as soon as possible; the crash was in completely Soviet-controlled sea space. It behooved the Soviets to recover anything and everything possible and then immediately desire any evidence by whatever means possible. They did a good job. The U.S. Navy later, when directed to an area claimed by the Soviets to be the impact site, found nothing and departed. Here, of course, we are talking of floating debris; that which immediately sank (including the flight recorder) could be recovered at a later time and without detection.

There was absolutely no reason for the Soviets to keep anyone in a prisoner status (there were no people to imprison, of course.) A bullet is far cheaper than food, clothing and housing for an indefinitely long period of time. Dead persons do not talk.

It is likely that before these words are put into final print more revelations will surface to reveal the fate of KAL 007. The idea that there were any survivors is too far-fetched to pursue any farther; but it will be pursued over beer, wine or late dinner by those who are of the dreamer instinct and who perhaps often turn in with an Agatha Christie mystery. Some logic, however, should be considered, and especially by those who are of a mind to let their hopes for a "happy" ending preclude rational thinking.

Any thought whatsoever that the plane was lost because McDonald was aboard should be put to rest. He was just another passenger on an ill-fated misadventure. Although a member of Congress, McDonald was an unknown to the vast majority of the American people; he was never in the limelight of the controlled news media, and his name appeared primarily in publications and papers of the JBS, Inc. He was little known outside of the state of Georgia except to the members of the society. Certainly he may have had his fair share of enemies with the liberal mindset. He was a professed conservative according to the society, and if this were true then he would have had his antagonists among the liberals.

McDonald had been with the JBS for quite some time. He had risen to a high position in the ranks of the knowledgeable and informed within the society and had undoubtedly been made privy to information not readily known or even available to the rank and file.

There is the very strong possibility that McDonald learned of matters that did not set well with a true conservative or one who could, because of this knowledge, easily fall away and become a strong anti-Zionist. Or perhaps he was one already and new information might be leading him to butt heads with the true establishment and backing of the society. There is some basis for thinking that McDonald might have realized that he had been "had" by the society and by their leader, Robert Welch.

McDonald had been with the JBS for quite some time. He had risen to a high position in the ranks of the knowledgeable and informed within the society and had undoubtedly been made privy to information not readily known or even available to the rank and file.

McDonald could have become a probing thorn in the side of the Birch clan and even a bigger thorn in the side of Zionism. As was hinted much earlier in the brief discussion of the destruction of 007, there is the possibility that McDonald knew too much and that this knowledge was in direct conflict with his beliefs. He could easily become a whistle blower. He could become very dangerous to those who opposed him and could become the cause for future grief.

It might appear at this point that the writer is now contending that flight 007 was shot down because McDonald was aboard. No, there is no deviation from any original premise that McDonald was not the cause of the attack. No, the theory is not that 007 was obliterated because he was aboard; just the opposite could very well be the fact. What if McDonald was placed aboard the flight because it was known in advance that 007 would be targeted?

That last statement should raise a lot of hackles and eyebrows. Do not forget that there has never been a plausible explanation for the 200-mile deviation of the flight route to the north. This fact has always been conveniently sidestepped when any discussion of the flight is opened. It has been let fall, and then it has been forgotten that the culprit was an error in the real-time on-board navigational equipment. This blind spot is not acceptable. Again, the reason for the attack is known only to a very select few who were in position to be able to arrange for the "accident."

This mid-air tragedy was uniquely conceived. No bomb secreted on board by a conspiratorial Libyan terrorist. Instead a fresh approach was generated. Direct the flight into such a position that the Soviets will destroy it by simply following their own rules. One would have to admit that is certainly a completely new approach and that the people who conjured it up could not wait to put it to the test. But it could not be contrived and executed on the spur of the moment, and the planning would take some matter of time; just how much is unknown.

In 1983 the Cold War was still hot; what better ploy than to

have the Soviets shoot down an unarmed, civilian carrier and especially one that was not ours, this being less dangerous than if one of our own was attacked. Such a ploy would violently bring the Americans to renewed realization that the Soviets were bad guys. No other reason than this would be needed to keep the pot boiling.

This writer is confident that the "Cold War" was the leading factor in the termination and demise of flight 007 on that fateful date. The evidence is overwhelming in this direction. There was no vendetta against any person or persons on flight 007 that could have been strong enough for the effort that was necessary to bring about that disaster.

McDonald was a very close associate of John Rees. Rees was, for starters, a Zionist agent. Rees was placed in a right-hand position with McDonald by none other than Robert Welch, founder of the John Birch Society.

In the early 1960s Mr. Rees resided in England and was a professed and dedicated Zionist supporter and backer. Even at that period, some 30 plus years ago, Rees was an active associate of the Zionist Mossad, and his connections with the entire Israeli cabal were openly known by those who took even a cursory look. He came to the United States in 1963 and continued his association with the Zionist left. He became an active member of many anti-American factions. As an example, he became a very active member of the communist Washington National Lawyers Guild. He was also an active partner in the Institute for Policy Studies, a Rockefeller-controlled ultraliberal communist front group.

McDonald was a very close associate of John Rees. Rees was, for starters, a Zionist agent. Rees was placed in a right-hand position with McDonald by none other than Robert Welch, founder of the John Birch Society.

But—and most importantly—he became a darling of the John Birch Society and had direct connection with and personal support of none other than Robert Welch. Welch could not speak too highly of Rees and took every opportunity to laud, praise and promote him. Rees became an editor for society publications. Outwardly, Rees became a roaring conservative. Through the mutual efforts of himself and Welch, Rees became an intimate associate of Rep. Lawrence P. McDonald of Georgia.

The hypocrisy of Rees is now apparent, for at no time did he disassociate himself from any of his connections with the Zionist conspiracy. McDonald was completely duped by the intrigue that now surrounded him and was surreptitiously being directed in many of his efforts by the mole, Rees. The triumvirate of Welch, Rees and McDonald was complete. However, Welch and Rees failed to fully comprehend that McDonald was now in the "inner circle" of the JBS and might not like what he was seeing. McDonald finally realized that the society represented far more under the surface than was seen and touted on the surface.

Lawrence Patton McDonald was a good and staunch American patriot. He had undoubtedly come to realize the control that was being exercised by the Zionist conspiracy over all the life cycles of this country. He could not accept what he was learning and voiced his displeasure. In his position within the government he could be a strong potential threat to the Khazar conspiracy.

Korean Air Lines flight 007 was picked to be a victim of the Cold War. McDonald was scheduled for meetings in Seoul and a logical choice of transportation would be a KAL flight. A member of the U.S. Congress does not normally call a travel agency and book his own schedule; a trusted associate would arrange the itinerary. Rees was certainly a trusted associate and would have no trouble in securing a reservation on KAL 007 for Rep. McDonald and he would also insure that any intermediate details would be satisfactorily attended to. Rees was an avid supporter of the forces that arranged for the demise of 007.

The thought that McDonald was purposely put aboard flight 007 is not to be taken lightly nor scoffed at by those who may not accept the proven concept that the John Birch Society has a plethora of skeletons that they do not wish uncovered. This author contends, without reservation, that Congressman McDonald was on to something that would completely blow the cover of the fraudulent deception that was the fundamental premise of the society. This is not an idle statement. Consider the following:

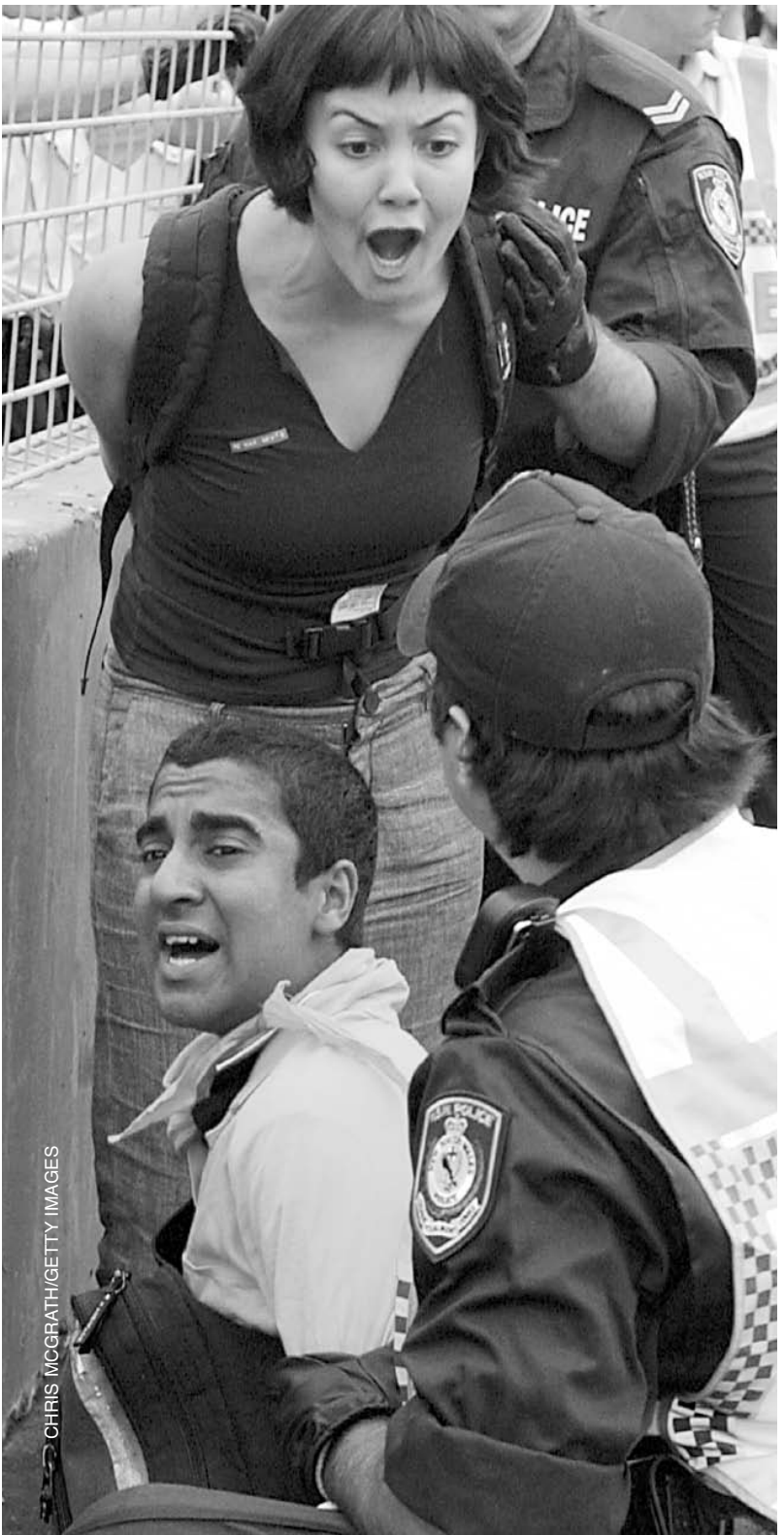
One of the early heavy monetary supporters of the society was Dr. E. Forrest Chapman. He became a member during the presidential campaigns of 1964. His contributions over the following years amounted to rather large sums (exceeding $1 million). He traveled to Belmont on more than one occasion and attended many of the meetings at various locations throughout the country. His contributions, naturally, provided the key which allowed him entry into many of the inner corridors and rooms of the JBS. He had frequent meetings with Welch and other "higher-ups" including McDonald.

During 1976, at the Conrad Hilton Hotel in Chicago, Dr. Chapman donated approximately $40,000 in silver coin to the JBS. Shortly thereafter Congressman McDonald, in a private conversation with Dr. Chapman, told Dr. Chapman that under no circumstances should any more donations be made to the society. McDonald strongly implied that there were serious ramifications concerning the society relative to its concept and organization and that he (McDonald) was deeply investigating some very serious matters. The implication, according to Dr. Chapman, was most serious and he became very apprehensive after hearing McDonald's concern.

McDonald was an intelligent person and no fool who could be sidetracked by frivolous rumor. He knew something that was of a serious enough nature to deeply concern him. It concerned him enough that he pursued the matter over the next few years, and it is highly probable that by 1983 he was in a position to open the floodgates of startling information that could actually guarantee the demise of the Birch Society and possibly lead even to far bigger things. ❖

***JAMES EDWARD BRADDOCK*** was born on March 27, 1927, at Walter Reed Army Hospital in Washington, D.C. while his father, a Regular Army officer, was stationed at Fort George Gordon Meade in Maryland. Braddock was the paternal great-grandson of two members of the army of the Confederacy who were killed in action on May 14 1864, at Drury's Bluff, during the Battle of the Wilderness. Braddock, initially assigned to the Air Weather Service at the Pentagon, was, by the age of a 20, a full-fledged jet fighter pilot after having gone through the AAF Pilot Training Schools. Braddock was featured as the "Superboy" cover story in the Sept. 26, 1948, issue of *The New York Times* magazine. This document, published here by THE BARNES REVIEW, is a lasting monument to Jim Braddock's lifelong search for the truth and his dedication to the principles of American liberty and freedom. Braddock is survived by his wife Camille and two children, Cynthia and James.

# Mass Man, Mass Politics & the Capitalist Order



© CHRIS MCGRATH/GETTY IMAGES

**An Anti-WTO protester is arrested** *by police outside the World Trade Organization meeting at the Novotel Hotel Homebush Bay in Sydney, Australia. Violence erupted when police tried to disperse the crowd who were trying to protest the meeting of international ministers and delegates discussing world trade policies (how to enrich themselves at the expense of the masses).*

**By M. Raphael Johnson, Ph.D.**

**That the modern ethno-nationalist** and anti-globalist resistance movement in America and Europe has a profound class character is difficult to deny. It has this character in a radically different manner than the far left in the media and the universities would have one believe. The extreme left's overrepresentation in these institutions has provided a purposely false and distorted picture of class in Americ and, specifically, class conflict in relation to nationalism and ethno-communitarianism.

The simple fact is that the American and European nationalist movements are overwhelmingly "blue collar" and lower middle class, facing squarely the ideological arrogance of the global elite representing the internationalist ambitions of contemporary world capitalism. Nationalism is finding its strength in those displaced by the New Order of global capitalism, the overwhelming majority of workers and small businessmen who do not stand to gain from internationalization. As a result, those who benefit from the increasingly tyrannical rule of internationalized capital have sought to mobilize the constituencies of the far left to destroy the only means whereby consistent social cooperation and political mobilization could ever come about, namely, ethnic and cultural nationalism—the re-building of the ethno-community.

To say that some phenomenon has a "class character" is to say it has a significant economic component; it is not to say that it is reducible to class, or that class structure can be used to fully explain political phenomena. Nothing is reducible to class or any other such simplistic label invented by modern social science. Modern ethno-nationalism has, however, one complex starting point that explains its strength, rise and obvious threat to modern American elite hegemony: the reaction to the reigning global sys-

tem of trade and its necessary domestic social reorganization. As globalized capital actively seeks the overthrow of nations and their moral standing as sovereign entities, classes victimized by this process are turning to the very idea of the nation itself as a means of retaliation. What was once taken for granted and latent is now an active political creed. The objective reality of nationhood and culture has now been given its subjective force.

Nationalism has a powerful economic component, and it thus contains a profound class component. Global free trade has destroyed the livelihoods of not merely millions of working men but entire communities dependent upon a certain way of economic life, such as textiles or farming. The isolated consumer has replaced the active citizen and the ethno-linguistic community that forms and nurtures him. This "massified man" has no control over the workings of the global economy and thus the transformation of citizens into consumers is more accurately understood as a function of political domination. The American Bureau of Labor Statistics has estimated the job loss in the United States since the forced passage of NAFTA in the millions. This means entire communities are wiped out as corporations move to the third world in search of cheap labor and a more compliant workforce.

Alternatively, America's corporate elite have also experimented in importing third world labor to displace blue collar and poor rural Americans. Not only do they work cheaper, but they are very difficult to unionize given the obvious linguistic and cultural barriers, and, more importantly to the system in general, they continually divide the working classes in America along racial lines, making any political organization nearly impossible. In other words, the economic battle automatically takes on a national tone as the national battle immediately takes on a class tone. As international capitalism uses cultural aliens to destroy American working class solidarity and an American sense of self, leftist views of international economics become irrelevant, given that they ignore or trivialize the national, ethnic and cultural aspects of international economic organization.

Domestically, of course, in order for the United States to be merged into the new economic order of free trade and global governance, the ethnic and religious nature of the country must also be altered accordingly.

Domestically, of course, in order for the United States to be merged into the new economic order of free trade and global governance, the ethnic and religious nature of the country must also be altered accordingly. This is the crucial connection the left refuses to make, and in refusing to make this connection, they have no relevance to the struggle whatsoever. It is clearly not in the interests of global capital, which seeks a world without borders for the sake of marketing and the maximization of consumption in standardized form, to tolerate ethnic and religious nationalism. As a result, if globalism is to continue, or be maintained once it has occurred, ethnic homogeneity must become a thing of the past, and, certainly, the ethnic, religious and racial pride of any majority population must be eliminated completely. The demands of the corporate elite globally mean the imposition of multiculturalism as a semi-official ruling ideology nationally.

The contemporary ideologies of multiculturalism and multilingualism stem immediately from the political and social demands of international capital. Simply, international capital cannot function profitably if peoples seek social fulfillment and cohesiveness within their own cultural structure. Multiculturalism is part of the marketing structure of international capital. If the world is to become one global marketplace without regard to race, nation or religion, then nationalism becomes the deadly enemy of modern internationalized capitalism. The ultimate in marketing efficiency is in the standardization of the market itself, which, in contemporary terms, means the standardization of the tastes, ethnicities and morals of the globe. Richard Berry and John Cavanagh write in their celebrated (1996) essay the "Homogenization of Global Culture," which appeared in the excellent compilation, *The Case Against the Global Economy*:

> **The owner of this global network of networks [referring to Viacom] is Sumner Redstone [sic, his real name is Murray Rothstein], a Boston multibillionaire who made a fortune in movie theaters. Although his name is unknown to the general public, he has become one of the most influential educators of young people in the world. As MTV was announcing plans to extend its worldwide home entertainment networks to China, Korea and Taiwan and to launch "Ren and Stimpy" in Europe, Redstone was celebrating the arrival of the global child. "Just as teenagers are the same all over the world, children are the same all over the world," he declared (73).**

As a result, American and European nationalism—that is, the drive to reclaim the local and ethnic—develops a class outlook because of the class nature of the economic system of domination. From a purely economic point of view, the interest in the adversely affected groups in political alternatives is clear in that they stand to gain nothing and lose everything in the new elite-run global economic plantation. Blue collar workers, given the existence of a free trade regime and third world labor competition—in and out of their native country—realize their precarious position in terms of wages, unionization and economic security. The use of cultural aliens and the third world generally to increase profits and eliminate any working class mobilization immediately adds the national element to the economic.

Lower level white collar workers are well aware that, as megacorporations consolidate, their lower management jobs and clerical positions are often the first to be eliminated. Small businessmen are aware that, given the megacorporations' drive for market share, owners of small businesses are an "unnecessary" and "inefficient" irritant that needs to be eliminated. In other words, every small business destroyed by the megacorporation automatically means an increase in corporate market share. Small businessmen and the management of the conglomerate are not of the same class, nor do they have similar political views. They are inherently opponents. The nature of globalization means that, for all these victims of internationalization, the economic is infused with the national.

The left, of course, has hid its head in the sand for decades in light of these difficulties for class analysis in relation to nationalism. The left has joined in a predictable coalition with megacorporations to lobby for increased immigration to America and the imposition of multiculturalism on public institutions in its semi-official status as a ruling ideology. Furthermore, the left has done corporate America's dirty work for it by continually deemphasizing the neces-

**Are these Amish people backward?** *G.K Chesterton, when contemplating technology and capitalist civilization, wondered, over the flurry of statistics and scientific theories, "were those people happy"? In other words, did people in technologically lesser societies live happier and more meaningful lives than those in techno-scientific ones. Of course, Chesterton's answer was a resounding "no." Technology developed in the modern era in service to either the state or monopoly capital. It was used to destroy the traditional culture of America and, certainly, all of Europe in the interests of these forces. In technological societies, people work more for increasingly less money. The question is not between technology and production (this is how the question is always framed), but technology and happiness. Here, scenes of Amish folk who live a meaningful, happy existence while limiting the influence of technology, all the while guarding their unique cultural identity.*

sity of cultural commonality (that is, ethno-nationality) to successfully cooperate for political change and has sabotaged any and all efforts (sometimes violently) to improve the lives of the working classes by insisting that such activities be "multicultural" in nature, and thus wrought by dissension, racial acrimony and division, only made worse by economic dislocation.

The left is a tool of the capitalist elites in America, as the grant-making patterns of the Rockefellers and Fords over the past five decades have shown. Corporate America well knows (as proven by the cruise line industry a decade ago)[1] that the one sure way to defuse any American or European working class political action is by infusing that movement with third world aliens, multilingualism and multiculturalism. Workers then become hostile strangers to each other, which effectively means that, without mutual trust, the white trash of the corporate elite is safe from any future attacks on its privileges. There can be no doubt that the creation of such organizations as the "Mexican-American Legal Defense Fund" by the Ford Foundation suggests a major elite connection to third world immigration.

It is quite obvious and elementary why the corporate elite has converted to leftist multiculturalism in recent years, and, as the records of corporate philanthropy show, support it financially.[2] It is economically more efficient to deal with one more or less mongrelized global society than to have to market one's products to literally thousands of differing national and religious groups. In other words, if corporate profits and market share are to be maximized, then the distinctions among peoples must be broken down; world government (following only upon world homogenization, and possible only with it) in some form is necessary. It follows then that ethnic nationalism must be eliminated. Within the countries most responsible for the development of a corporate global elite ideology, such as the United States, England and Germany, it is the white population that is targeted, and it is majority ethnic mobilization that remains as the only threat to the new global order, both economically and politically.

The social theory of nationalism states as one of its most basic axioms that, in order for any sort of social cooperation to be brought about and sustained over a long term, substantial and significant cultural, linguistic, ethnic and moral commonalities must be maintained. An individual in such a milieu develops, as Bernard Bosanquet wrote, a "wider self" that sees himself in the "other," thus breaking down the very existence of an "other." The "other" becomes part of the self through mutual identification leading to implicit and habitual trust. It has only been this sense of the "wider self" that has brought down empires through nationalist agitation and maintained nations for centuries against innumerable threats, up to and including near extermination. Economics or class does not have the power, in itself, to bring about this sort of strength and cooperation.

Corporate elites seek the maximization of market share and thus profits through the development of an "efficient" global administration to regulate trade. Ethno-nationalism, it would follow, remains as the only possible threat against this administration. The enforcement structure of global capitalism exists presently in more or less formal outline through institutions such as the World Bank, the International Monetary Fund, NATO, NAFTA, the Harvard Department of Economics, the Trilateral Commission and the World Trade Organization. There is as yet no bureaucratic mode of regularization among global institutions that a truly world government would require, so problems and issues are dealt with on an ad hoc basis. But the institutional apparatus is in development, for it is demanded by the very structure of global economics in a capi-

talist system.

The result is that this ruling class and their surrogates, sycophants, wards and "wannabees" have rejected nationalism as a viable political ideology.[3] This leaves their victims, the victims of global trade such as farmers, blue collar workers, lower level professionals and small businessmen to aimlessly wander around the debased pantheon of modern political thought in order to find an alternative to the "inevitable" globalization of production as well as morality, religion and culture. Such an alternative has been found in a traditionalist cultural and ethnic nationalism as the polar opposite of the global regime that has done so much damage to those classes and ideas.

Thus, America in the year 2003 finds itself politically split into two camps. The first, ethnically, is White Anglo-Saxon Protestants (WASP) and Jewish. Cosmopolitan in politics, capitalist in economics and alienated radically from the history of the societies that nourished them, this class—the controllers of the elite institutions in American society—seek to restructure the globe ethically, politically, racially and economically for their own profit.

The second is the growing rebellion: ethnic America, blue collar workers, farmers and small business owners who are gradually being squeezed out of existence (or at least out of whatever sort of political power they ever had) by the intrinsic structure and organization of the global economy. They are generally pro-union, Christian, patriotic and either find or want to find solace, stability and personal contentment in the small community, family and nationality. Many of these people have invalidated American "democratic elections" by boycotting them in huge numbers and they are increasingly "dropping out" of the System, by, among other things, educating their children at home. This group, as nationalists have been saying for decades, still forms a massive potential counterrevolutionary army. But, as is perennially the case, many of the potential allies in this struggle are just as willing to accept their servitude, as the WASP and Jewish elite are to subject them to it. Nevertheless, the political expression of this group of counterrevolutionaries, whether it be the so-called "Buchanan Brigades" in America or the Freedom Party in Austria, is reminding the ruling classes of the essential fragility of their present hold on power and the potential strength of the coming counterrevolution. This certainly explains the hysterical reaction in the worldwide elite media to those two nationalist and increasingly popular movements.

The present conflict—that which is defining all other conflicts—is also a class conflict. The reasons why it has taken on this character are rather uncomplicated. Corporate America has taken the support it received from the communities of their origin and have used the profits to destroy them. Corporate America takes the profit from the worker and has used this to mock and degrade him in the culture. Multiculturalism, world government, international capitalism, liberals in the universities, minority racial nationalism, "identity politics," elite funding of radical groups and the attack on white Christians generally are all related elements, all deriving from the demands of corporate capital to destroy the very concept of ethnic solidarity and traditional community as they seek the eventual standardization of the globe's very different groups of people, as well as the gradual isolation of individuals from one another. Advanced capitalism and nationalism are mutually hostile; they are polar opposites. The nationalist struggle is the real class war.

✠ ✠ ✠

What such an economic order, the most powerful offspring of Enlightenment modernism, leaves in its train is the phenomenon, unknown to history until recently, of the "mass man." The connection between the "New Economic Order" or the "New Economy" and the development of the "mass man" might be summarized by Bernard Iddings Bell in his famous (1952) *Crowd Culture*:

**But somehow or other more than a few of us begin to see that while wealth accumulates in these United States, man seems to decay. Corruption corrodes our political**


# The Complete Audio Collection of the Speeches of Father Charles Coughlin

## The Great Orator, Fr. Charles Coughlin, Lives On . . .

This courageous priest, who has inspired so many, speaks to us once again, as he did in the 1930s. All of the information is relevant to today's world events. Franklin Delano Roosevelt tried to stop him . . . the Vatican tried to stop him . . . but he would not give in . . . he would not sell-out or go along with the Zionist propaganda being force-fed to the world. Constantly on the front lines of the battle to save not only America . . . but the world . . . Father Coughlin lives on.

**16 Cassette Tape Set Just $80—includes S/H.**

**To Order this Awesome Audio Cassette Set:**

Send check or money order to *American Free Press*, 1433 Pennsylvania Avenue SE, Washington, D.C. 20003 or call 1-888-699-NEWS (6397) toll free and charge to Visa or MasterCard. To receive the tapes at this discount, you must mention you saw the ad in the November/ December 2003 issue of THE BARNES REVIEW!

**16-tape set chronicles the message of the famed "Radio Priest."**

**and industrial doings. In our private lives a pervading relativism, an absence of conviction about what is the good life, a willingness to seek the easy way rather than the way of integrity, blunts the proddings of conscience, takes the zest out of living, creates a general boredom. We are not a happy people; our alleged gaiety is not spontaneous. Our boredom results not only in a reluctant morality but in shockingly bad manners, which most of us do not even know are bad manners. We become increasingly truculent. Our way of life, while opulent and brash and superficially friendly, is less and less conducive to peace of mind and security of soul. (4)**

The "mass man" has no function, no purpose, and no final end intrinsic to himself. He might find himself the tool of the bureaucrat or the industrialist, but, of himself, he is merely a means, and not an end. The mass man is purely other-directed, he is directed solely by outside forces, whether it be the pop-culture, the state apparatus, commodity producing capital, or the psychological clinician. The mass man is the "citizen" of the modern state, the consumer of modern capital. The mass man is the microcosm of modernism and a product of its ideology. He is a "subject" in every sense of that term.

Traditional European culture—the essence of European man—was marked by the primacy of the small community, the village, the parish, and the guild. European man was intimately surrounded by various and sundry institutions that defined his role in society, his responsibilities, as well as is rewards, rights, and privileges. Such a social regime is one championed by nationalists, medievalists, and communitarians of a specifically "rightist" stripe. It is so promoted because the citizen can truly be such, an active participant in the community fully aware of his identity and final purpose. Only here can true individuality be found. But the individual only grows within cultural unity, and, for the myriad institutions of medieval life to flourish, they needed to be wedded together with a common vernacular and a common religious heritage, the contents of which are well known.

The rise of the modern world on the ruins of the medieval period sought the dismantling of these institutions. The progress of technology provided the state with the means to expand its reach, strength, and power. The beginnings of imperialism and colonialism were fueled by the demands of burgeoning international trade and the centralization of the state, with its mass armies and professional bureaucracies which then provided the state with the necessary financial power to expand itself. Further, the gradual collapse of the feudal system provided European man with the first wave of entrepreneurs, often impatient with the weight of tradition upon their quest for profit. Soon, the guilds collapsed, leaving the individual craftsman completely unprotected, and religion became the function of the state as the monasteries of old were absorbed into the bureaucracy with their property.

Of course, it was not long before European man saw the fruits of the "Reformation:" capitalism, the legalization of usury, and the rationalization of bureaucratic power, in other words, the centralized state of the "absolute monarchs" of the early modern period. Such political arrangements were conveniently justified by such philosophical works as Thomas Hobbes' (1651) *Leviathan*. European man was also treated to the creation of massive conglomerates, or concentrations of private capital with nearly as much power as the state itself. The English and Dutch East India Companies, of themselves, became governments, with their own security services and bureaucracies.

Of greater significance was that this expansion was financed on the ruins of the former communitarian existence of European man. The path to power for the "new class" of political and economic rulers was in centralization, or, put differently, the elimination of all alternative sources of loyalty. The "enlightened" rulers of the 16th and 17th centuries had little patience with of the weight of tradition that had previously informed the institutions of the village, parish, and guild. There was to be no interruption of the state's power, there was to be a direct line of command from ruler to subject, and the intermediate institutions were to be eliminated. Many became irrelevant under the weight of the new class of "civil servants" and financiers. Soon, Voltaire, Hobbes, Locke, Rousseau, and a host of others were justifying the systems that had taken most of Europe by mocking and denigrating the institutions of the old system: Religion was superstition, tradition was little more than "habit," and humanity was to live solely by its own "individual reason."

Man became a mere "citizen" of something called the "nation-state," that odd institution which served to protect the ruler's unlimited power and capital's ever-expanding tendencies. In order to rule such vast territories, both political and economic power became more "abstract."

Man became a mere "citizen" of something called the "nation-state," that odd institution which served to protect the ruler's unlimited power and capital's ever-expanding tendencies. In order to rule such vast territories, both political and economic power became more "abstract." As states grew along with markets, European man began to seem an undifferentiated mass rather than making up a set of well-defined roles and responsibilities. Man became an abstract "citizen" rather than a soldier, priest or carpenter. For political and economic power to reach ever expanding markets and territories, standardization became the norm. The particularistic culture of the village, the monastery, the guild or the region, became the monoculture of the state and its attendant capital (or vice versa).

With this came the rise of mass ideology, or that series of abstractions which was the instrument of the new class of rulers. Locke and Marx posited man as a mere producer, a machine of production. Hobbes saw man as a chunk of matter forever in motion, clashing with other chunks of matter. Le Mettrie saw man as merely a machine. The marquis de Sade saw women as "machines for voluptuousness." Regardless of the ideology, man was reduced to a set of ideological abstractions as he was torn from his earlier set of definite institutions and roles.

✠ ✠ ✠

No such arrangement can work without the exercise of power. Modernism did not merely "rise to power" as the intellectual historians claim, using the ever-present "passive voice" of the academic classes, but was something imposed by force. Independent cities, communes, republics, and regions were forcibly subjugated to the ever-expanding power of the state and its growing armies and arsenals. The rise of finance capital made it possible for the state to finance long term military operations and massive armed forces.

Economically speaking, efficiency dictated that smaller regions were to be identified as markets *en masse*, for it was far

cheaper to market goods over a standardized population rather than the differentiated villages that once was the face of Europe. Gradually, language, culture, and opinions became standardized over large segments of territory under the control of one ruler. It reached a point at the French Revolution, some time later, that the revolutionaries divided up France into many identical "administrative regions," without regard to the various differences between the historical regions of the French nation. The French Revolution was the apogee of modern abstraction. Individuals, according to the state and the economy, were identical hunks of material that were to be properly manipulated by the occult "New Man" of the new ruling classes. It was not long before the totalitarian minds of Marx and August Compte was born, bringing to fruition this process of the abstraction and dehumanization of mankind.

In short, both from the point of view of the concentrated state as well as concentrated capital, the community of traditional Christian Europe was a hindrance. The state demanded loyalty to it and it alone, while capital needed an undifferentiated population to continue the expansion of markets at the lowest possible cost. This process has yet to cease; only its scope has changed. By the time of the French Revolution at the late 18th century, Edmund Burke, Joseph de Maistre, Johann Herder and a handful of others stood up against the entire project of modernity and its demand for centralization and standardization. The intellectual pedigree of this resistance became (in the philosophical sense) "conservatism" and later, "nationalism," "communitarianism" and "devolutionism."

In spite of this, modernity continued its long march; man was bereft of a true identity. He was the subject of political and economic forces he could not hope to control. Decisions were made at distant capitals and centers of financial and industrial power. As man lost a sense of personal responsibility and became a pawn in the hands of massively powerful social forces, the official political ideologies of the "New Men" reflected European man's new condition: Darwinism, determinism, existentialism and Marxism became the new creeds for the New Man.

Marx placed man at the behest of economic forces, Nietzsche saw man as inevitably manifesting the uncontrollable "will to power," while Freud placed man at the behest of the two major instincts of the psyche—lust and death. Ideology was humanity exploring his new found shackles. The very concept of reason and science had been redefined in a way congenial to the new ideologies of European man. All of them reflected the new regime: the system of politics and economics that decidedly saw humanity as the raw material for the increased power and expansion of the New Men. Mankind eventually was sent to die by the millions in two world wars and countless "police actions." He has been sent to the factory to be worked into an early grave for the New Class.

Hence the present difficulties are reached. This all too brief and simplified historical sketch has landed at the end of the 20th century. The final conclusion is that man is a social being indeed, but he is not a part of a "mass." Man's place as a social being means that man is also a cultural being, a being capable of powerful impulses of affection, loyalty, and a deep civic kinship developed while acting within strictly defined social roles and moral norms. These impulses towards the community are not irrational, but are based on man's natural attachment to the social forms which provide him with a sense of identity and purpose. Man's natural sociality means that this sense is in no way arbitrary—in that man's identity in community is not arbitrary—but that social life is something that exists to solve definite needs and problems, needs that belong to man as man. The cultural identity that comes to create the *ethnos,* peoples, and clans, is merely the means by which the natural law of human sociality manifests itself in the day to day moral decision-making of a cultural being. The communal sense of nationhood which at one time dominated European morals, and made another appearance at the end of the 18th century and into the 19th (though, sadly, at the behest of the mass-state), still shows itself as the true, natural social milieu of human beings.

The local community is part of the national and ethnic unit that expresses man's natural sociality in small, devolved forms that permit the family (the basis of all social life), identity and belonging to flourish. Authority is something that emanates from cultural forms, in that such forms contain the wisdom of the ages as the repository for generations of experience, victory, defeat, suffering and happiness. This instinct, in turn, is based on nature itself, for human beings solve problems in community: man is incapable of a solitary life; man is not physically or psychologically self-sufficient. The small community, manifesting its solution to various human needs which is the basis of culture and morals, is the proper and primary repository for human affection and loyalty. Here, mankind is not a "citizen," a "consumer," or any other abstraction of modern sociality, but a full and true human being with definite responsibilities and privileges, responsible to others as others are responsible to him.

The ethno-nation (or even more accurately the ethno-commune) is not related to that abstraction of the "nation-state." The nation is something quite different and often opposed to the institutions of the state. The nation is a cultural community expressing man's natural sociality and solidarity. The state is a formal organization of violence which intrinsically seeks to expand its power at the expense of the community and the loyalties it engenders. The state often finds the tradition of nationhood a constant irritant to its demand for complete loyalty and ever expanding power, expressed in standardization and bureaucratization. The term "nation-state" is incoherent and irrelevant to contemporary politics. Nationalists speak of "nation," "community," and "region," while liberals, neo-conservatives, Marxists, and capitalists speak in terms of "state." In many ways, the modern follower of Johann Herder might be termed an ethno-communitarian anarchist, where governing power is not found in the distant bureaucratic state, but in the developing forms of cultural tradition, created and maintained by the constant interaction of autonomous institutions and estates, themselves the produce of centuries of accumulated historical experience. ❖

**ENDNOTES:**

[1] Holland-America and many other now fashionable cruise lines were tormented by strikes between 10 and 15 years ago, some actually occurring in the midst of a cruise. The management easily solved the problem by making sure that each ship was so mixed with ethnicities speaking mutually-unintelligible languages that strikes have not occurred since.

[2] That excellent series of reports, *Patterns of Corporate Philanthropy*, put out by the Capitol Research Center, proves beyond a doubt the radically leftist nature of corporate giving from the records of the elite themselves.

[3] This author, in May of 2002, attempted to infiltrate the meeting of the super-elite "Bilderberg group" in northern Virginia. Now, he ultimately was unsuccessful, but it was made very clear that one of the major items on the agenda at this meeting was the discussion of the means and methods of eliminating nationalism as an ideological competitor.

# HISTORY YOU MAY HAVE MISSED

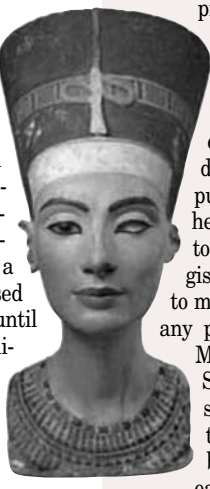
***History Today* reports** that a group of archeologists have found what some might consider being a version of Atlantis about the size of Great Britain in the North Sea. Several other sites have been found. Newcastle University team leader Penny Spikins said: "I noticed lots of pieces of flint beneath me, on the seabed. To the average person they would seem like ordinary stones you would find on the beach." The upshot of the find was that the early origins of settlement in the British Isles could be more clearly understood. Some primitive tools made from flint were found at the site. The archeological publication *English Heritage* claimed through its main archeologist, David Miles, "We know there is a prehistoric Atlantis beneath the North Sea where once an area equal to the size of present-day Britain attached us to the Continent."

✠ ✠ ✠

**According to the news service** of the Voice of America, Spanish scientists have uncovered the third largest known Roman amphitheater. It was found in the southern Spanish city of Cordoba. A professor of anthropology at the University of Cordoba, Vaquerizo Gil, claimed that the theatre could hold up to 50,000 people and was mainly used for gladiatorial battles. The date of construction is uncertain, but he speculates that it was constructed between the 4th and 7th centuries A.D.

✠ ✠ ✠

**BBC news reports** that there has been some speculation recently among archeologists that the Greeks borrowed their system for counting from Egypt. A recent analysis by Dr. Stephen Chrisomalis of McGill University in Montreal, Canada, showed extremely important and heretofore overlooked similarities between Greek alphabetic numbers and Egyptian demotic numbers, a system, according to the BBC report, used in Egypt from the late 8th Century B.C. until around A.D. 450. The most striking similarity is the "base 9" approach to counting, where units go from 1-9, tens from 10-90 etc. Dr. Chrisomalis has made the claim that the explosion of trade between Greece and Egypt after 600 B.C. caused the Greek merchant class to find another method of counting that was more efficient to the earlier methods the Greeks employed. It seems, they went to the Egyptians for help.



✠ ✠ ✠

**The *Pittsburgh Post Gazette*** reports that, in the Andes Mountains, researchers have found a 1,000-year-old silver smelting operation. Several researchers (who also had their findings published in the journal *Science*), found high levels of lead in nearby lakes in southern Bolivia. Levels of lead this high, they say, are sure signs that silver smelting was done nearby. Mark Abbot was the man who made the discovery, but he is a geologist, not an archeologist, and believes that he will be "hammered" by archeologists for his findings. He is receiving much criticism for this find, but, as of yet, he has not been refuted by the evidence.

## Up to Their Eyes in Medicine

In the English language Chinese journal *China Through a Lens*, a recent excavation in central China unearthed containers for eye medicine spanning from the 10th century to the 19th. The bottles claim that they can cure 72 forms of eye ailments, including cataracts presbyopia and "tearing in the wind." The doctor who is listed on the older bottles as the prescriber is Yinxia, who is supposed to have died in 928. Now, it is as yet unclear if all the bottles, spanning this length of time, listed his name as the originator of the medicine, or if only the more ancient bottles were actually made and prescribed by him. Yinxia was a Taoist, the representative of a medical and philosophical system of thought that is still practiced in China today, Almost 9 out of 10 Taoists were doctors.

## Nefertiti or Not?

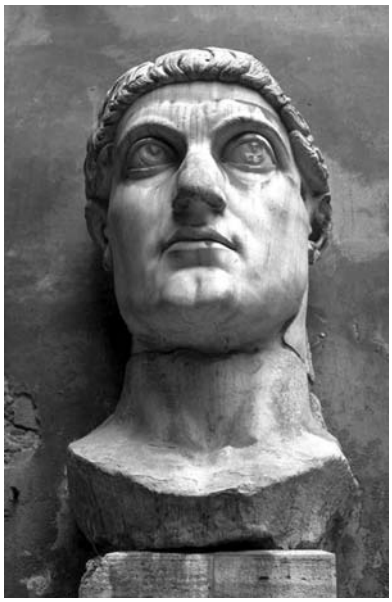
Feminism strikes out again. . . . British Egyptologist Joan Fletcher has gotten herself in a heap of trouble. She has claimed, with very flimsy evidence, that she has found the mummy of Egyptian Queen Nefertiti. There are several problems with this. Even if the mummy is indeed the legendary queen (it is likely not), she has made many mistakes. Firstly, there are strict protocols for the announcement of discoveries. Of course, such rules were designed to filter out claims that exist purely to launch a researcher into the headlines, which is universally known to be the prime directive of all archeologists. One must subject one's discoveries to many tests from a team of peers before any public pronouncement can be made. Mrs. Fletcher did not bother to do this. Secondly, Fletcher has shown only that she has found probably a member of the royal family. The tight fitting headband and the double piercing of the ears are suggestive in this respect, but far more careful Egyptologists claim that these only go so far. To claim a mummy is Nefertiti on this basis is nearly fraud, according to her peers and, of course, DNA evidence is necessary. Many have read simple careerism in this move. Even though the Supreme Council on Antiquities chair Zahi Hawass has called Fletcher's work "pure fiction," Fletcher was recently featured on a History Channel presentation called "Nefertiti Resurrected." Cynics might simply remark that Fletcher is a woman, and thus gets special treatment on what most consider a flimsy claim. At least, it shows the level of reliability of the History Channel. Pictured above, a verified bust of the famed Nefertiti.

**According to *The Oregonian* newspaper,** a recent dig in north Portland has uncovered a Chinook village that might be almost 600 years old. Artifacts that were uncovered in the recent dig include what might be arrow heads and two antler-bone wedges. Richard Pettigrew, an archaeologist with Cascadia Archaeology, says that these interesting wedges were likely used to split logs and other piece of woods that were used in the construction of Chinook houses. This theory was partially born out by the discovery of "stone mauls," that is, large, sculpted hammers, that seem to have been used to pound the wedges into the logs. Some have speculated that the village was abandoned in the 19th century because of the epidemics that some settlers brought to the region. Interestingly, the Chinook practiced head deformation, as did the Maya of Central America. Pictured here is a George Caitlin painting of a Chinook mother and child (with head bound). The mother displays obvious forehead deformation.

✠ ✠ ✠

**Recently, a dig uncovering skulls** from a site in Mexico revealed that their appearance more resembled those from South Asia and in no manner matches other skulls of ancient Americans. According to CBC News, researcher Tom Dillehay wrote, "Surprisingly, the craniofacial features of these Baja Paleoamericans skulls have similar long and narrow braincases and relatively short, narrow faces, implying a common ancestry with the inhabitants of south Asia and the Pacific Rim." Because of this, many researchers are beginning to question some of the ancient American stories that they have been taught. There is now some evidence that the early Americans did not come from one place, and represented several different ethnic groups that co-existed in different lifestyles throughout the American continent.

# St. Constantine vs



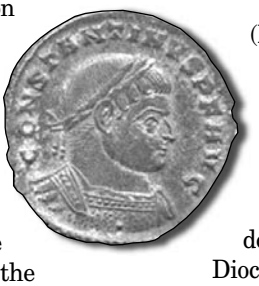
**Above: This fragment of a mammoth statue** *of Constantine the Great is over eight feet tall. You can just imagine how large the original statue was. Its size symbolizes the emphasis the later Roman emperors placed upon imperial majesty. Previously, imperial statues were only somewhat larger than life-size. At right, Constantine is depicted having a vision of the "Chi Rho" symbol in the sky (short for "christos," which in Greek means "anointed"), above the plains of Saxa Rubra ("Red Stones"), where a decisive and victorious battle took place on October 27, A.D. 312. Many ignorant writers, desperate to attack the rule of a man they hate (but only slightly understand) have attempted to "debunk" key facts in St. Constantine's life. They are very simple when dealing with his great victory in 312. In a dream, St. Constantine was warned to place the "Chi Rho" symbol on the shields of his soldiers to emphasize that the victory was Christ's, not Constantine's. During the battle, he saw, according to the great historian Eusebius, a cross in the sky with the words, "in this sign thou shalt conquer." On the facing page, a coin minted at the time of Constantine bearing his likeness.*

# the Bankers of Old Rome

**By Nicholas C. Eliopoulos**

**This is what many are fast to note about Flavius Valerius Aurelius Constantinus**: he killed his wife, son, father-in-law and three co-emperors; he was a son of a prostitute, political hack, dull-witted, inhuman; a traitor to Rome, used Christians, a sun-worshipper not baptized until late in life by no less than a heretic bishop; he lived scandalously in luxury and had no sense of economics, he hated bankers, was fanatically prejudiced against Jews and he invented the Holy Trinity. All have a grain of truth. Western Judeo-Christianity sees him as bad, Protestants because he remains true to holy tradition, Roman Catholics because he honors the successors of all 12 apostles equally, Jews and Masons because he would not eradicate the Trinity from the godhead. But the Orthodox Church canonized Constantine. Why? What follows is a lecture delivered on June 21, 2003, at the Fourth International Conference on Authentic History, sponsored by THE BARNES REVIEW and *American Free Press*, at the Crowne Plaza Hotel in Arlington, Virginia.

What do the International bankers want, besides ever more money and control of the money policy of every nation? Control of all natural resources in the world and control of all cultures that may threaten the *modus operandi* of their alleged "chosen ones," whose leaders do not want people to think, and who killed Socrates and then killed Christ. They still send forth their overt and covert agents to expunge Christ's name in all four estates by guile and strife. Setting up their news media cult and front men, they rule governments, prop up nations to become great to increase the bases of taxation, set nations upon nations, drain interest from winners and losers, and suck the vitality out of healthy nations to abandon them—hence, the misunderstood decline and fall of empires. They have closely guarded secrets, passed to their generations, which feed on borrowers' greed and do-gooders' stupidity.



Can they be defeated? Many times they have been: as when the Greeks won the Trojan War, the Egyptians won against the Sea Peoples, Alexander the Great liberated the Persians and their subjects, and indeed by Constantine.

When Diocletian became emperor in A.D. 284, he relocated the capital of his Roman Empire to Nicomedia (today's Izmet), a Hellenic city in Asia Minor, 50 miles east of the Bosporus, the Empire's center of population and strategic fulcrum, as well as to be freed of the immoral and seditious aristocracy that worked with the bankers, destroying the citizenry's moral fiber for three centuries. The empire grew in power and territory, while declining in population. Diocletian announced that the empire was at its natural limits and need not expand. The bankers reacted by causing internal mischief and hosting barbaric invasions. Diocletian then divided the empire in four parts with three co-emperors for better administrative and military control; in rank, Augustus in the east, junior Augustus in the west, Caesar by the Danube, junior Caesar by the Rhine. The bankers must have been furious, for they ruled most surely through the centralized power of a single strongman.

Constantine was born in A.D. 280, in Naessus (Nish, today's Serbia), to Constantius Chlorus, of a sun-worshiping noble family, and to Flavia Helena, an innkeeper's daughter from nearby Nicomedia. Militarily distinguished, Chlorus was adopted by co-Augustus Maximianus of the west and elevated to west caesar. Diocletian obliged him, 293, to set Helena aside and marry Maximianus's daughter, Theodora. Constantine was then left hostage in Nicomedia. Diocletian, later, took the boy to Palestine and Egypt, 296, to quell a revolt. Growing tall, presentable, learned, with good judgment in military and state matters, yet not of age, he was made commander of a thousand.

Constantine was present in Nicomedia when east caesar Galerius suggested to Diocletian to give intermissive orders against the Christians. Galerius caught Constantine's revulsion and thereafter was unfriendly. The worst of persecutions were launched in 303. These were coordinated through Judaic agency

with the persecution of Christians in Persia, after the reinstating of Zoroastrianism there, economic prosperity happened to reign in both empires. Chlorus handles himself with humanity during the ordeal, bringing down only the physical structures of the Christians. Diocletian fails to stabilize the silver coinage, so officially he introduced the gold standard of the international bankers.

Diocletian, 305, resigned and obliges Maximianus to do so. Galerius and Chlorus are elevated to senior and junior augusti respectively. Chlorus being absent, Galerius ordained two caesars, neither being a relative to himself or to Chlorus. Flavius Severus, an evil man, is made the west caesar and as Galerius is about to ordain the other, the crowds turn their eyes upon Constantine. Galerius pushed him aside and guided forth Maximinus Daia, a nephew of base character. Constantine sought to leave in 305; some try to say he escaped. Quickly he joined his father to reconquer Britain. Chlorus governed his quarter of the empire out of Eboracum (York). Loved by pagans and Christians in the West, he admonished Constantine to be fair with Christians as they were clean and made responsible citizens. In a year Chlorus died. Constantine's army raised him to augustus while Galerius recognized him only as caesar. Maximianus, in 307, recognized Constantine the west augustus, obliged him to divorce his Minervina of non-status background, and gives him his daughter Fausta in marriage.

In Rome the people, agitating for their capital back, in 306, declared Maxentius the augustus. For both Maxentius and Constantine to be west augusti by act of Maximianus meant that Maximianus with secret backing wished to get rid of Galerius. Galerius made Severus the caesar for the west. Maximianus and Maxentius provoked Galerius and Severus. Severus crossed into Italy in 307, and his troops, suddenly and somehow being instilled with fear of sacrilege to invade sacred soil, at the last moment abandoned him to be seized and executed. Humiliated, Galerius recognized Constantine the west augustus.

Maximianus petitioned Diocletian in 308, both retired, to allow him back his throne, but Galerius and Diocletian rejected him. His son refused to abdicate in his favor and, as a result, his troops mutinied. Escaping to Gaul, he conspired with his daughter to murder Constantine, his son-in-law, to take his title and power. She told her husband. Maximianus escaped and in Marseilles "strangled himself," or was executed by someone. Germanic border uprisings, with his demise, become quieted.

Maxentius, evil as his father and eyeing the western provinces, then announced he would avenge his father. Constantine moved quickly across Gaul. His adversary had 188,000 men. He had 108,000, but half must defend the Rhine. His soldiers, suddenly, too, see as sacrilege and tremble at the prospect of violently entering Italian soil and laying siege to the sacred Capitolium Hill. His generals remember Severus's fate.

Meanwhile Galerius conceded to allow Christians to worship as long as they prayed for the emperor—a condition Orthodox Christianity held through Ottoman Muslim and atheist communist rule until today. Galerius then restored all properties to the Christians. He died in 311, perhaps poisoned, as his favorites, Licinius and Maximinus Daia, split his domain.

Constantine and his army, Christians and pagans, in high noon see a "cross" of light hovering above the sun with the inscription in Greek "by this sign conquer." That night Constantine dreams of the Christ of God and the imperial standard adapted to the celestial sign. The new standard, the "labarum," is of a gold-plated spear, a gold-plated crossbar, a suspended square piece of purple silk cloth with the gold-threaded Greek "Chi Rho" monogram, surmounted with a wreath.

Constantine enters Italy with 40,000 men, bearing shields with the "Chi Rho," each unit led with a "labarum." Taking Torino, Milano and Verona, he marched to Rome. Constantine, marched out across the Tiber in full array and defeated Maxentius. Fleeing toward Rome, Maxentius falls off the Milvian Bridge and drowned.

The next day, October 28, 312, Constantine enters Rome, the sole emperor of the West. He keeps to a moderate policy, for he is emperor of all Romans of all religions. He remains unbaptized. He maintains the ancient pagan title of *pontifex maximus*, as it is an authoritatively managerial title of state. In his triumphal ceremony he does not sacrifice to the pagan gods; nor participate in the yearly equestrian procession of ascending the Capitolium to offer sacrifices to the gods per ancient custom. He donated pieces of imperial land to build churches and granted privileges to the church. He warns the clergy: "Do not be distracted by any secular [treacherous] offers. When you are free [of oaths, obligations to other men] to render the highest service to the Divinity you bestow a great benefit upon the state."

> Pagan practices meanwhile were manifesting increased activity in secret rites, superstitious practices, sorcery, narcotic hallucinations, enchantments, all of which by older laws were, as questionable practices, forbidden.

The senate proclaims Constantine the augustus of the west, builds an arch of triumph and sets up a monument with his statue holding the victory-delivering spear with cross-bar and with the Greek inscription at the base, "By this saving sign, the true expository of bravery, I freed your city from tyranny and restored liberty to the senate and the people of Rome." All his inscriptions avoid mention of ancient gods or of the Christian God, favoring the abstract "divinity" as a conciliatory gesture. That the Greek language is employed is not shocking, for the inhabitants of Rome have been bilingual for 400 years. Matters of law and order are in Latin; matters of philosophy and now of Christianity were in Greek.

Constantine and Licinius, in 313, met in Milan. Constantine gave his sister in marriage to Licinius as the two eventually settled matters of state and proclaimed the Edict of Milan for the tolerance of all religions. From this, the Jews lose their uniquely special status. The empire's easternmost co-emperor, Maximinus Daia, while Licinius is absent from the Danube, feigned agreement, scheming under clandestine advisement and backing to be the sole emperor of the East. Surging across the Bosporus, he was repulsed by Licinius at Adrianople, and again at Byzantium. Returning to Nicomedia, he then killed himself.

Two emperors were left. Licinius, in the east, now being

abetted clandestinely, began to get greedy. In war, 314, he lost most of the Haemus (Balkans), except for Thrace and Byzantium. Constantine's mother was sent to Rome by Licenius on matters of religion and state.

Besides in Gaul and Italy, Constantine resided at times in Thessalonica (Salonica), natural capital for the Haemus. While in Thessalonica, he adjusted the laws of Rome so as to manifest the Gospels and precepts of philanthropy, to include proper treatment of widows, orphans and gladiators, family integrity, branding of criminals, morality of officers and respect for slaves, who, as expendable commodities, are being worked to death. He forbade animal sacrifices, crucifixion and emperor worship. He wrote to the bishop of Arles, in Gaul, about his mission to unify the Empire in manifestation of the Kingdom of God on Earth. Bankers and Jews must have felt even more threatened.

Pagan practices meanwhile were manifesting increased activity in secret rites, superstitious practices, sorcery, narcotic hallucinations, enchantments, all of which by older laws were, as questionable practices, forbidden. By that time these had blatantly degenerated under Judaic promotion, tainting public morality. Constantine enforced the prohibition of these to protect the public decorum. Constantine razed certain temples, such that served as sinister propaganda centers and houses of prostitution, abandoned to be slums or building material. Some temples, worthy for Christian worship, he allowed to be rededicated.

Licinius then discharged Christians from the court and the military. The persecutions were on again. He meddled in Constantine's lands to buttress the pagans. Sarmatian and Goth incursions occurred in brokered coordination with Licinius's offensive in 322 and were repulsed by Constantine. Both raised larger armies: Licinius 150,000 men, 300 trireme warships; Constantine 130,000 men, 200 warships led by Crispus. The Battle of Adrianople, Thrace, in 323, came forth as a religious war. Constantine's army bore labara and was attended by Christian priests. Licinius's army bore idolatrous symbols, and was attended by magicians and practitioners of the proscribed practices. Licinius was defeated and retreated to Byzantium. His navy lost in the Dardanelles. Withdrawing across the Bosporus, again he was defeated in Chrysopolis (Ueskuedar), escaping to Nicomedia. Licinius's wife pled for his life with her brother Constantine and he granted him permission to live in private in Thessalonica.

Constantine in the fashion became the sole ruler of the Roman Empire, in 323, from Britain to Mesopotamia. To the citizenry he restored decency of character. Pagan symbols disappeared from public view, but religion remained a matter of conscience. He rebuilt Byzantium to commemorate his victory, and it was renamed Constantinopolis.

Although widely accepted by 325, the Church of Christ by now was in fragmentation with deviations from the truth and apostolic practice. With the contrived resurgence of paganism, the Hellenic world also experienced a varied resurgence of discordant philosophic or sophistic dialectics. It appeared, then as now, that financed "steering committees" everywhere were at work for general destabilization in all sectors in life.

A mandated practice of the bishops since the Apostles was to meet regionally each six months. Problems pertaining to salvation were solved within two synods, or a greater synod is called. Such practice would not allow grounds for cultivating

## Helena & the True Cross

**Empress Helena was the mother** of the first Christian Roman emperor, Constantine. Much of Helena's life and history is obscure or unknown, including the date and place of her birth. Some theorize that since the Emperor Constantine later named a town in Asia Minor Helenopolis in her honor, she was born there, the daughter of an innkeeper. Unclear too is when Helena met the Roman soldier Constantius Chlorus or even if the two were ever officially married. What is certain is that Constantius and Helena were Constantine's parents. When Constantius became Caesar of Gaul, Spain, and Britain in 292, he divorced Helena in order to marry Theodora, daughter of his patron Maximian. It was an obvious and cold political move designed to promote Constantius' career. Helena's son Constantine spent much time at the court of the emperor Diocletian and became a soldier like his father. When his troops later proclaimed Constantine emperor in 306, one of his first acts was to call his mother from political exile and give her honors befitting the mother of the Roman emperor. When almost 80 years old, Helena traveled throughout the east, encouraging the spread of Christianity. In Palestine she sought out the original locations associated with the life of Jesus, and she oversaw the construction of churches Constantine had ordered built at such sites. A temple to Aphrodite had been built on the tomb site of Jesus's resurrection; it was torn down and replaced by the Church of the Holy Sepulcher. Later legends arose that Helena also discovered the actual cross of Christ in the tomb beneath the church. Helena's tour became a pattern for Christian pilgrims throughout the Middle Ages and into our own day as she sought to discover and honor the places where Jesus had lived. There is an ancient tradition that Helena was the daughter of King Coel of Colchester (later immortalized in Mother Goose's "Old King Cole.")

**In the stained glass window shown above,** *Helena holds the cross on which Jesus was executed. At the bottom of the scene she tests the validity of the newly found relics of the crucifixion of Jesus by witnessing their curing powers. The bishop, whose halo marks him too as a saint, is Silvester, who was pope during the lives of Constantine and Helena.*

political parties and sects within the church.

In the Hellenic and Hellenized towns and cities of the empire there arose a civil duplication, two assemblies, two councils, two leaderships, the one set being of Christians and the other of pagans.

For peace, the common good, and to halt sectarian doctrinal innovations, Constantine called for a great synod, the form of which was modeled, on the one hand, after the senate of the republic and, on the other hand, after the synods of old among independent Hellenic city-states. The location was Nicaea (Isnik) at the southeast corner of the Bosporus.

There were 319 bishops and a multitude of priests, deacons and other clergymen attending; some bishops sent priests to represent them. Bishops may be likened to tribunes of the plebeians in old Rome. Constantine gave the imperial opening address in Latin, then took up his position as an observer, as did the consuls at the Roman senate. All sessions were conducted in Greek. At times he was in the discussions, too, in Greek.

In a countering action, Massoretic Judaistic scholars in Persia, while manufacturing a new Massoretic Judaic religion, fabricated an allegedly re-constructed Hebrew Bible in order to abandon the use of Greek from their worship, as the bankers and Jews were sponsoring the de-Hellenizing of Persia as well. The forgery, dubbed "Original Hebrew," in the 900s would be adopted by the Vatican and later by innumerable Protestant groupings. The Dead Sea Scrolls bear this out to be a forgery, intending to desensitize especially the prophetic matters fulfilled in Christ.

The synod condemned the teachings of Bishop Arius of Alexandria, Egypt, an intellectualized sophist propagating his own sectarian views (e.g., that Christ is not God) and not being in conformance with the common ecclesiastic tradition and the chain of evidence. The synod admonished him to repent. Most bishops concurred with the findings, including those of Arian persuasion. Recalcitrant, Arius, with his leftover following, is excommunicated.

Constantine, listening to the bishops, declared that Arius was influenced by Neoplatonism, a contrived synthesis of Platonism and Zoroastrianism, used as another Jewish and bankers' front, originally to de-Hellenize Persia. Those who say that Constantine was an Arian sympathizer forget that two years earlier he dispatched his friend, the orthodox Bishop of Tarragona, Spain, to talk sense into Arius, who confounded Revelation with philosophy.

Through Arianism a series of rebel nationalisms was expressed, cultivated and promoted in parallel with the resurgence of Latin provincial pagan traditionalisms and false "Hellenisms" of sectarian sophistry, all which led toward breaking up the empire. Arianism was tantamount to political sedition, seeded by the bankers to disrupt both church and empire. Their technique for social and civic disruptions, including clogging the law courts with frivolous cases, bribing judges, tax farming, publicizing misinformation and panic peddling, were typical Jewish and Gnostic practices, then as now.

The synod reaffirmed the Julian calendar with its mathematics. It saw that the equinoxes were irregular year to year and did not fit with other celestial and terrestrial cycles. It rejected the notion for a wobbly tropical (i.e., the later Gregorian) calendar. It defined the formula for setting the variable date each year for the Pascha.

The Jews in Persia at that time, oppositely, switched from a luni-Egyptian to an innovative luni-tropical calendar. The Vatican would follow in about 1,300 years with its empirical solitropical Gregorian calendar to run neck to neck with the Massoretic luni-tropical over the centuries. Any form of tropical calendar derives directly from sun worshiping.

Imaginative, incongruous and false books, having crept in as allegedly belonging to Holy Writ, were purged by the synod. No editorial additions to Holy Writ were made. In other words, the great synod was an international hearing for investigating with legal and dialectic acumen the chain of evidence of all that concerns Christ.

The synod succinctly extracted evidence and defined in a creed the nature of Christ in relation to the Father, in answer to Arius. A future synod, in A.D. 381, in answer to the compromised followers of Arius, would research and complete the statement on the Holy Trinity by defining the Holy Spirit, as well as defining church, baptism and life eternal. Called the Nicene Creed, or the symbol of faith, the 12 articles thereof briefly, mystically and succinctly express the faith.

Arianism was tantamount to political sedition, seeded by the bankers to disrupt both church and empire. Their technique for social and civic disruptions and panic peddling were typical gnostic practices, then as now.

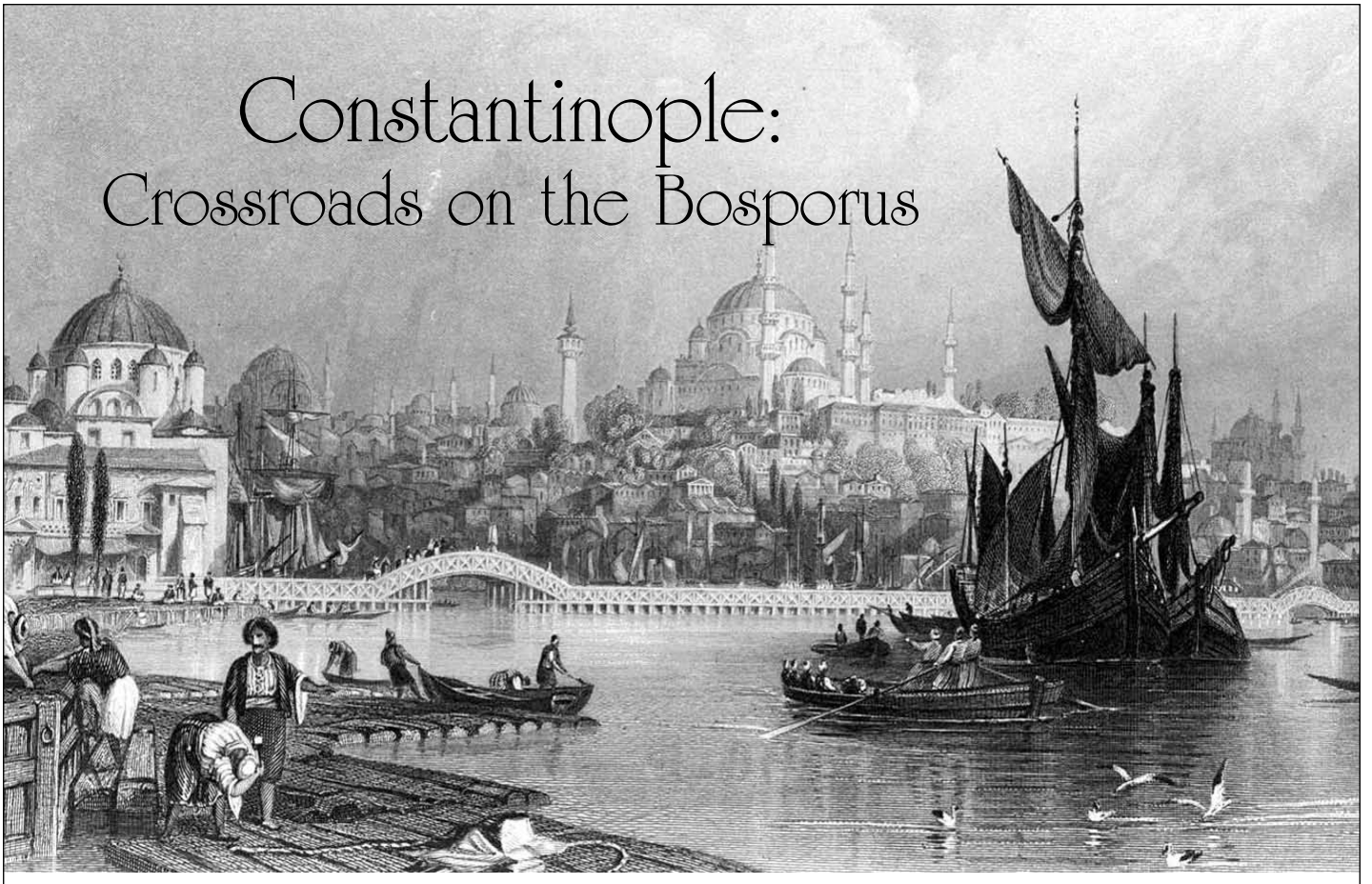
The emperor mildly and prudently admonished the bishops to avoid factionalism and argumentativeness with one another, to forgive human frailties, to be careful not to give cause to those seeking to ridicule the Church, and concluded, "You are bishops in the church; I am bishop outside the church, ordained by God." The classic usage of "bishop" means "supervisor," an assigned position of responsibility over others. The phrase "ordained by God," is that God holds him responsible now that he is emperor and, accordingly, God holds the bishops in the church responsible.

The world outlook of the great synod is for unity in the civilized world to be above other loyalties. Bishops not attending, being apprised, deliver their signatures, as did those of Alexandria, of Rome, and the former Arian Eusebius of Nicomedia. Constantine writes to the king of Persia, "With the help of God I come forth to bring peace and prosperity in all lands." That is, he was offering a universal concord against the banks. A universal second synod in 381 would ratify this first and dispel doubts for posterity on any political or financial manipulations.

Constantine soon returned to Rome where he found an atmosphere less friendly toward Christianity, a contrivedly paganizing capital for a grassroots Christianizing empire. Yet he broke no law of Rome. He assumed neither authority nor the impiety to overthrow the senate and Roman tradition. Besides the ongoing conspiracies to keep society destabilized, it appears, the bankers with their Jewish tools tried getting at him personally. Many of his own family are involved.

Ought Constantine to have resigned and lived as a pious Christian? God granted him, he believed, the position to keep

# Constantinople:
## Crossroads on the Bosporus



**Byzantium had first been reconstructed in the time** *of Septimius Severus not just as a Roman city, but modeled on Rome itself, on and around seven hills. In A.D. 330, Constantine moved the capital of the Roman Empire from the city of Rome to the city of Byzantium, at the extreme southeast of Europe. Never one for modesty, he renamed Byzantium (which he considerably enlarged) Constantinople, meaning "City of Constantine" and said he was founding the city on God's orders. At that time it took three months to travel from Old Rome to Asia Minor and the New Rome—six weeks if you had fresh post horses and no baggage. The queen of cities for 11 centuries, Constantinople was the most brilliant city of Europe in the middle ages. Above, one can see the minarets added by Muslim conquerors to the great Orthodox church of Hagia Sophia. The minarets remain to this day.*

Christianity from being distorted, desanctified or eradicated and to set her on a footing for perpetual survival in this world of turbulence. He knew from history that, in 494 B.C., the plebeians deserted the city, until they won recognition and the right to pick their tribunes. By what right did he give government positions to Christians? Did not the senate provide a law that one of the two consuls must be from among plebeians?

Constantine had three half-brothers, a son, Crispus, from his first marriage and three sons from his second. Fausta detested Crispus and favored Constantine's other three sons, known for less wit and higher positions. But the resurgent Latinist faction in Rome placed their hopes with Crispus and Fausta. Constantine killed Crispus, whose guilt still remains unclear.

Horrified at the murder of her grandson, Helena quickly arrived from Nicomedia. Constantine killed his second wife Fausta who, once before, conspired against Constantine with her father. Licinius, breaking quietude and again conspiring with aliens, at Constantine's orders was hanged–a punishment for low-grade crimes. Licinius's younger son was killed.

Why such serial killings? Was there a coup in the making to overturn the great synod of the people of the empire? In Roman tradition the *lex paterfamilias* obliges him to keep order in his house with the right to life and death; by extension he has the right to life and death of the extended family, the Roman Empire. He chose to sacrifice the lesser to preserve the greater family.

When Socrates in Athens declared all the gods in the city's temples were fakes, he caused a run on the banks, or temple-banks. Universally temples evolved as depositories for a city's founding keepsakes, as the protected treasury for the citizen's wealth, for the loaning of wealth, as with all temples everywhere, including the most lucrative Bank of Jerusalem, or the Temple of Solomon.

Christ called the invisible and unrepentable international banking nobility and their priest-banker adepts, generations of vipers. Conspiracies, then as now, operated through the mystic value and power of money. No one helped Socrates. All knew he was innocent, but all worried for their investments.

Constantine departed from the ancient capital, never to

return. Rome was left in isolation with her wealth, prestige, bankers, Jews and aristocrats, and he took nothing from them. He would move the capital officially. He deliberated on Sardica (Sofia) to Thessalonica's north, ideal for a Roman colony commanding the Danubian Valley; then on Ilium (Troy), whence Aeneas the founder of Rome hails; some said he was looking for a location between Pergamum and Ilium to conjoin the legacy of Aeneas and the legacy of the alleged ecumenical office of *pontifex maximus* from Babylon.

Across the Bosporus in Europe, opposite Nicaea, was the small city Byzantium. A colony of Megara, long escaping notice, it maintained its Hellenicity—intellectual and commercial pursuits—in spite of many hostile inroads. Its harbor was protected from waves and marauders. The center of a cluster of Hellenic coastal cities with Christian and cultural activity, Byzantium commanded trade by land between continents and by waterways between the Baltic and Red Seas and oceans beyond. Indeed this location was the empire's heart.

NICHOLAS ELIOPOULOS

He chose Byzantium. He built it to magnificence, with a new senate, a palace with many halls, magisterial buildings, many church communities, squares with works of art, worthy libraries and welfare institutions. He allowed certain pagan and other temples, but forbade colleges of pagan functionaries, who invariably proved seditious. He revitalized classic education to its former prestige.

Taking the empire from Old Rome's establishment, he turned the empire over to the moral Christian people and built churches from Arles to Antioch. He made Christianity a separate legal body with rights, and Sunday a legal day of rest. Copies of Bibles were supplied by Eusebius.

He set the procedures and protocol of viable statecraft. Interchange between three continents flourished in trade, intellectual relations and now in international diplomacy.

He did not allow Jews to teach, hold military or civil positions, forbade them to proselytize and to loan on interest. He declared publicly, "We will have nothing to do with Jews." He restricted Judaists to non-strategic residential quarters. He delayed any "one world conspiracy" until today. His gold coinage ingeniously was to hold value, parity and confidence, home and abroad, for 1,000 years, like none other.

In 330 Constantine dedicated in the name of the Christian martyrs the new capital, or "New Rome." Embassies from many lands arrived to honor the feat. Popularly the city remained called Constantinople, City of Constantine, or simply "The City," and, in the future, in pidgin Greek Istambul, "To the City." It was co-named "New Zion."

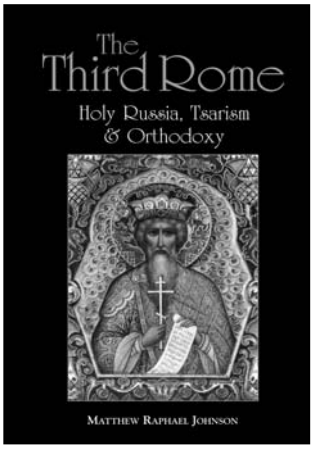
Helena, in atonement, around 327, left for the Holy Land. After the destruction of Jerusalem, in A.D. 70, and replacement thereof with the new Roman colony of Aelia Capitolina, there were no descendants of the original inhabitants to help her find the holy sites. Alone she found the burial site of the Savior and the True Cross, and reported to Constantine. Over the Holy Sepulcher the Church of the Resurrection was built. Therein she deposited the one piece of the Cross, the other piece she forwarded to Constantinople. Returning to Nicomedia, she crosses paths (with great contrition) with her son.

She died in 328, age 80. Constantine, having honored her before as an augusta, buried her with great ceremony. Later her remains came to Constantinople to the Holy Peace Church (Saint Irene). Helena had taken an interest in monotheism and Christianity likely before meeting Chlorus.

On his last five years, historians cite Constantine for allowing the undoing of what he built up in both state and church. But must he resort to monarchical authoritarianism, pontifical abso-


# The Third Rome
## Holy Russia, Tsarism & Orthodoxy

BY DR. M. RAPHAEL JOHNSON




**NEARLY ALL OF WHAT YOU HAVE HEARD** about the Tsars of Russia is a lie. Academic historians, liberals and communists have been fashioning a fantasy world around Russian history for nearly 100 years, spreading slander and myths about an entire population. Few nations, rulers or peoples have been subject to such merciless attacks as the Russians have. Now, however, all of that has changed. M. Raphael Johnson, the editor of THE BARNES REVIEW, has authored *The Third Rome: Holy Russia, Tsarism and Orthodoxy*, the first book in English that sets out to defend the history of Tsarist Russia from St. Vladimir to Tsar St. Nicholas II. Far from being the "prison house of nations" as the Masonic Menshiviks termed Russia, the Third Rome was a prosperous and free society, where peasants were ruled entirely by the local elected commune and were possessed of a thriving religious and literary culture the West is only now beginning to grasp. In the English language, only *The Third Rome* provides the whole story of pre-Bolshevik Russian history, contrasting the thriving Orthodox culture with the decadence of the modern West. Quality softcover, 246 pages, $24.95 plus $3 per book S&H inside the U.S. Item #368. Now available. Order now from TBR BOOK CLUB, P.O. Box 15877, Washington, D.C. 20003. See page 80 for order form. Remember to request a TBR BOOK CLUB CATALOG at the same time . . .

lutism and imperial executions, or allow each estate to mature bottom up? He envisioned a decentralized state to match the numerous ecclesiastic episcopates, perhaps a governing force to be none other than a set of ideal laws, just as the church is united through synods and canons.

Persia, with her de-Alexandrized Zoroastrianism, the bankers' favorite to justify evil, persecuted her Christians most vehemently. Constantine prepared for war but was taken ill.

He gave his confession and received baptism in 337, by Bishop Eusebius. Remaining donned in white instead of putting back on the purple for his last few days, Constantine passes on to his Creator in Nicomedia, at age 57. He is brought in procession to the Holy Apostles Church in Constantinople and therein he is entombed.

Theophanes, the historian, said of Constantine: brave in soul, just, brilliant in everything, sharpest of minds, logical, ready for good works, of good appearance, fortunate in war, brave, prodigious against barbarians, not misled, of sound faith, and favors Hellenism [as the means] for world unity.

Constantine influenced more people to come into Christianity than all others in the previous 300 years. The Edict of Milan, 312, finds the empire with 10 percent Christians of all walks of life, and in 69 years, up until the Second Universal Synod, with 60 percent. The esteem Alexander the Great won among the peoples in the Near East until today, Constantine won among the Orthodox peoples of Eastern Europe and near Asia until today.

Constantine could see why Diocletian stayed out of Rome while he yet remained loyal and defended Roman tradition. He saw why he submitted to sacrificing Christians to satisfy those behind the scenes as a lesser of evils to save Rome.

Constantine could see why Diocletian stayed out of Rome, while he yet remained loyal and defended Roman tradition. He saw why he submitted to sacrificing Christians to satisfy those behind the scenes as a lesser of evils to save Rome, as Rome's moral fiber was being whittled away by murky forces and aristocratic provincialism. Diocletian retired to his garden in Spalato of his native Dalmatia to escape his accrued luxuries that left him a bad taste, and the seeding of corruption all about him, such as by today's minions, the Bilderbergers. Constantine saw Diocletian's folly of having declared himself a living god, persecuting Jews along with Christians, then by a deal exempting Jews from worshiping his image, and failing to fill the role as "god." He saw why Diocletian came not to trust the unstable Maximianus. He saw that Galerius attacked the Christians and then conceded after the bankers saw the potential backlash from such a policy. He saw in him a powerless pawn.

All actors were beholden to secret financial middlemen and to the "spin artists" assuring them of getting ahead.

Diocletian and Constantine, some say, held that despotic authority was necessary. Not so. Constantine listened to the Christian synod as the consuls of Old Rome listened to the senate. They say Constantine embodied the spirit of absolute authority in both state and church. Also false. He honored the work of regional synods, hearkened to their constituencies and endlessly consulted philosophers and ecclesiastics.

The great synod allowed non-political and moral voices to be heard from the ends of the Earth, caused the exposure of all matters, as all matters do have a theological and moral refraction. The synod purged much from fantasy, reduced all kinds of social and spiritual maladies to universal canons. For the synod with its socio-politico-religious effectiveness won Constantine's eternal friendship.

Some distracters try hard to say that Constantine invented or inserted the Holy Trinity into Christianity. There is no evidence that he coerced or influenced or bribed the great synod to do so. What would be his motivation, his gain, if so? The doctrine of the Holy Trinity was established in the Old Testament (Septuagint Greek translation), which the Massoretes have tried to sublimate to political correctness.

Christ's kingdom being not of this world, Constantine was the first to conceive of separated estates, as substantially there is in all of today's western civilization. He formalized the four estates, of state, church, ethics and popular opinion. He caused to come together the legacies of Rome, Jerusalem and Athens in universal Constantinople, democratically, from the bottom up. Constantine's city was a model for cities of the future, many times over to be replicated in ideal, form and function. He changed the course of civilization.

All plot against all. Constantine plotted against none. He rose through fluke and fate, or the will of God. It is he, the one man alone, that was finally left at the helm.

Emperor Constantine was not a traitor to Rome's tradition of law and order; he saved her legacy from the vipers and Roman aristocracy. Constantine the Great was not a saboteur of Hellenism's ethics, education and democracy; he saved all from the bankers, Gnostics and Neoplatonists.

We can see today why Zionism, Vaticanism, Masonry, Protestantism and Muslimism are disturbed by Constantine. For each feels Constantine usurped each other's privilege of alone setting up each its own version, or the agreed upon and assigned estate for each, for some New World Order by its own rulers top downward over all the ruled. They feign unity only to put down Constantine and the fruit of his work.

We can see why renowned historians of the West appear critical of Constantine; for had they not been politically correct, had they not been obliged to sail in the clear through the world view cults of Judeo-Vaticanism and Judeo-Masonry, but were truer to their scholarship, they would not have been so honored and been made so famous. Eventually fate will welcome many of the more brazen to ascend their fanciful pedestals to be viewed as another artifact of history exposed. ❖

***Nicholas Eliopoulos*** is a Greek historian and linguist. Some of his books include *The Oneness of Politics and Religion, The Julian Calendar Valid—Gregorian A Scientific Hoax*, *Our Divine Legacy—Christ & the International Vipers*, *Jugoslavia and World Peace* and *The Vatican's Wars to Restore & Expand Caesar's World Empire*. He can be contacted at POB 253, Oak Park, IL 60303 and invites your comments on his work.

# TEUTONIC

## A Short Clarification on the History of the

# 'BARBARIANS'

**Above, left to right:** *(1) The mysterious Roek rune stone from OEstergoetland, Sweden was composed in the 9th century by Varin Sibbi in a distinctive Swedish-Norwegian runic alphabet of 16 characters, with cryptographic characters added. Nine lines were carved in the older 24-character Elder Futhark. It contains a total of 735 runes. Its complicated web of stories and obscure allusions continues to baffle scholars. (2) Numerous relics such as this bronze altar found at Balkaakra near Ystad in Sweden attest to the Teutonic worship of the sun. This remarkable object shaped roughly like a drum stands on 10 bronze wheels arrayed around its perimeter, and its tip is inscribed with concentric circles and rings of fire that form a solar image. (3) The Franks' Casket. The casket, a carving made of whalebone about A.D. 650 and hailing from Northumbria, is among the most outstanding objects from Anglo-Saxon days. The picture shown here, a small part of the casket, shows the smith Welund at his anvil, along with other characters from the Welund myth.All of these objects show a great degree of artisanship, intelligence and culture, certainly not the "barbarousness" we have been led to believe characterized the Germanic & Norse peoples.*

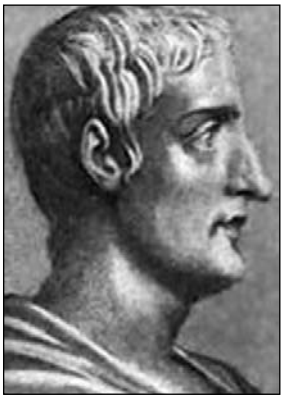
**At right, Hermann Ernst Freund** *(1786-1840) created this sculpture, based upon classic Greek and Roman types, of the Teutons' great one-eyed god called by the Angles and Saxons Wóden (known to the Norsemen as Óðinn). Other names for the god are "Wuodan" (Old High German), "Vôdans" (Gothic) and "Wêda" (Frisian). Woden as god of fury is also Woden, god of violent death. To reach his hall Walheall, one must die a violent death (not necessarily in battle). Woden was also the god of poetry and speech, the inventor of runes and of all language.On his shoulders are perched two ravens, Hugin and Munin, who scoured the world every day for information and reported back to the great god. At his feet his two wolves, Geri and Freki, sit obediently. The Teutonic pantheon and lore were as rich as any culture.*

IN HIS ESSAY, "GERMANIA," Roman historian Cornelius Tacitus gave a flattering but true picture of the Germanic tribes that occupied Europe north of the [western] Roman Empire. But for the next 1,800 years—and until very recent times—historical truth was distorted and the Germanic tribes were labeled detestable and "barbarian." Their true history is quite different as this short paper sets out to demonstrate. . . .

**By John Kent**

Tacitus's essay is more than an anthropological study of the various Germanic tribes and clans who occupied the lands beyond the Rhine. It is also a political treatise and a moral document in which Tacitus, disgusted with the increasing degeneracy and decadence of his time, sought to show and contrast the virile peoples of the North against the self-seeking, indulgent and deteriorating empire. Despite the deprecatory introduction usually appended to each new edition of this Tacitus book, it is an essay well worth reading for its beauty and content.

Cornelius Tacitus lived from A.D. 55 to 118 and his essay was published in A.D. 98. He was the author of other historical books and during the reign of Emperor Trajan (Marcus Ulpius Trajanus) was a proconsul of Asia. By "Germania" he meant the whole area from the Baltic Sea and Russia to the North Sea and the channel, where the Teutons lived and had their broodlands.



CORNELIUS TACITUS

The Germanic peoples were the most tenacious enemies that the Romans had ever faced. Spain, Gaul, Carthage, Greece, Dalmatia and the Near East as well as Egypt fell to the all-conquering armies of Rome. But against the Germans, apart from some local successes, Roman arms were not to prevail. The disastrous defeat of the Roman General Varus at Teutoburg Forest in A.D. 9 when three of the Emperor Augustus's picked legions were completely annihilated by the Cherusci in a two-day battle, led by their famous war chief, Hermann (Arminius), finally set the seal on Rome's expansion. Although later there were some incursions into the northern areas, and even some small successes by the great Roman General Drusus Germanicus, the frontier of the empire was to stay west of the Rhine.

In his essay, Tacitus describes the many commendable qualities of the "barbarians" to the North. He is especially taken by the moral character of these tribes: "Their marriage code is strict and no feature of their morality deserves higher praise. On the field of battle it is a disgrace to a chief to be surpassed by his followers, and to the followers not to equal the courage of their chief."

Tacitus describes the Germans as warlike and noble, honest, and not materialistic. "The employment of capital in order to increase it by usury is unknown in Germany. . . ."

On the field of battle they were valiant to the point of being foolhardy. Undisciplined they were, but when welded together by a great war leader, confederations of clans fought and defeated large Roman armies in pitched battles on numerous occasions. Their prowess in battle was unequalled, and they were greatly valued as mercenaries. And indeed, in the very late [western] empire, practically the whole of the legions was made up of them. Germans, such as Stilicho, commanded the dwindling empire of the west in the effete Roman emperor's name.

Tacitus describes also the various clans and groupings that made up the Germanic people. He includes the great tribes such as the Chatti (whose name still lingers on perhaps in the Scottish clan confederation, clan Chattan, to which many Scottish clans belong) the Cherusci, the Marcomanii, the Burgandii (from which comes Burgundy) the Longobardy, the Semnones, the Nervii, the Anglii (who, as Angles, conquered Britain), and the Chauci, who Tacitus says were the noblest people in Germany.

Greatest of all the clans were the Suebi, a great alliance of many lesser tribes and distinguished by the "Swabian knot" which is even today found on bodies sometimes unearthed in the peat bogs of Europe. Further afield, but better known to modern man lay the Gotti (the Goths) whose kingdom eventually came to reach the Black Sea and laid the foundations for modern Russia; the Vandals and the others—Ostrogoths, Visigoths, Frisians, Jutes and Saxons.

These clans stormed down from the heartlands of northern Europe, sweeping aside the decadence of the Roman world and, phoenix-like, brought from the so-called "Dark Ages" the Renaissance that showed that these barbarians were also poets, philosophers, artists and architects unsurpassed even today. Nearly all the great men of the middle ages were directly descended from the Germanic invaders of the old empire.

Because historians have held the Goths, Vandals and other Germanic tribes responsible for the "fall of the [western]

Roman Empire" they were dubbed "barbarian." While the Germanic tribes were mostly illiterate, they were not barbarians in the sense we use that word today. (To the Romans a "barbarian" was someone not Roman, i.e., a foreigner, and by the Roman appraisal not possessing Roman culture.)

The northern people were fierce warriors and they were feared. But they were only partly responsible for the end of the Roman Empire. Some of their specific misdeeds, such as the allegedly brutal sacking of Rome in A.D. 455, are largely gross exaggerations and even fabrications.

By common agreement among most historians, the Germanic barbarians stood convicted of a major crime against civilization: the toppling of the western Roman state. Up to recent times most historians considered this a bad thing. But this author believes that the Germanic tribes did civilization a favor by delivering the *coup de grace* to a corrupt and dying civilization.

Gerald Simons in his *Barbarian Europe* (Great Ages of Man, Time-Life Books, N.Y.) writes that our views about the barbarians changed radically in the 19th century. "Armed with new tools and employing new standards for historical research, scholars shed fresh light on the barbarians. Systematic studies of the records of great Roman estates revealed, for example, that their fortunes were already in steep decline long before the barbarians arrived. By the 4th century great areas that had once been cultivated intensely lay fallow, and farming was no longer a lucrative occupation. Yet, by the 9th century agriculture was showing appreciable gains under barbarian kings. Scattered farming communities were clearing vast tracts of land and repopulating whole districts long abandoned by their former Roman owners. Furthermore, they were exploiting a number of simple devices, such as the water mill and the heavy plow, to improve the efficiency of their labor."

The French historian Gautier, in his book *Gaiseric, King of the Vandals* (German translation, Frankfurt 1934), similarly documents the fact that it was not the Teutons who laid waste to the Roman Empire:

> **The Latin historians have bewailed the end of a great culture choked to death by the barbarians (in the sense of non-Roman). This view is becoming increasingly recognized as untenable. The Roman Empire did not die a violent death but a natural one—in its bed, so to speak. It had lived its life and had withered away stricken with old age; it was not murdered.**

Gautier then continues with his assessment:

> **We men of today have come to regard the Teutons as destroyers, but not so their contemporaries who were surely in a better position to pass a more correct judgment. The Teutons made an honest attempt to preserve the Imperium (the Roman Empire they had occupied), and if they failed in that undertaking, this was due not to their intentions but to their shortcomings."**

Gautier—like many other modern historians—disagrees with early historical accounts about battles and other incidents. In disproving the popular account that in their "vandalism" the Vandals left no building in Rome unscathed, Gautier writes:

> **Gaiseric entered Rome on June 2, 455, without having to draw his sword. He stayed there for two weeks. We can clearly trace his doings from that point onward. They wreaked no bloodbath, laid no fires and did not commit any destruction. Contemporary historians wrote the truth. It was not until the 6th century that there were reports of murders of prominent Romans and that the entire city was burned.**

Gautier continues:

> **We know exactly when and how Rome went under. It happened 100 years later, around the middle of the 6th century, during the frightful wars which the Byzantine army waged against the Ostrogoths. . . . Rome [that is, the city in Italy, not the empire as a whole], which had been taken and reconquered five times, was but a shadow of its former self. Under Theodoric, i.e., toward the end of the 5th century, thus later than Gaiseric, Rome still had some 100,000 indwellers and was the most beautiful city of the West. At the end of the Gothic wars, nine-tenths of its population was gone. A host of buildings had fallen prey to the flames. Not only the temples, but also the imperial palaces on the Palatine sank for lack of upkeep into ruin. It is as clear as day: It was Justinian who destroyed Rome. It was certainly not Gaiseric, nor was it Alaric before him.**

Most historians now agree that not only were the Germanic barbarians not responsible for the "fall of Rome," but they were not the cause of the so-called "Dark Ages."

Historian Simon writes:

> **Rescued from neglect on the one hand and condescension on the other, the barbarians now stand forth in their true, bright colors. They were, to be sure, fierce men, much given to unpredictable rages, but they were by no means savages when they broke into the crumbling [western] Roman Empire. For all of the lurid Roman tales of their atrocities, they were hardly more brutal than the Romans themselves; they displayed just as much capacity for kindness and generosity and, according to contemporary accounts, a good deal more fidelity to their wives.**

Simon also notes that as the Germanic barbarians were assimilated into the empire:

> **They injected energy, daring and ingenuity into a population practically bankrupt of all three. The barbarians contributed a genius for organization that galvanized the society of Europe. In the course of relinquishing their tribal identities, they stubbornly clung to their tribal attitudes toward law and the rights of the individual—and thereby preserved a priceless tradition until the time for democracy was ripe.** ❖

***JOHN KENT*** was a highly-skilled professional writer and the editor of *The American Mercury*, once the publication of H.L. Mencken. Kent had a long and distinguished career in nationalist politics. Now deceased, he resided in Monrovia, California. This article first appeared in the pages of *The American Mercury* in 1978.

# A Just Peace

## The Chief Business of Our Generation

**By Austin J. App, Ph.D.**

***This paper was the commencement address given at St. Mary's University, San Pedro Playhouse, San Antonio, Texas, May 29, 1945. It suggested that the Morgenthau Plan was simply the horror and blunder of our Civil War Reconstruction applied to Germany and lists six necessary attitudes for a just peace. Since it was delivered for a Catholic college, it will reflect this purpose. The footnote was not a part of the original speech.***

Twenty-five years ago, almost to the day, May 31, 1920, the then British ambassador, Sir Auckland Campbell Geddess, gave the commencement address at George Washington University. The year 1920 was just a few years after World War I and right after the just peace principles of Wilson's Fourteen Points had been tortured into the injustice of Versailles, so great an injustice that the late President Roosevelt in his last public discussion spoke of one of its terms as "the mistake made after the last war of demanding reparations in the form of money which Germany could never pay." (AP, Yalta Report to Congress, March 1, 1945)

At such a time the commencement speaker said to the graduates of 1920: "No man could have had a much more romantic or interesting life than I, and yet I almost find it in my heart to envy you. Why? Because the next 50 or 60 years are going to be the most glorious or the most disastrous in the history of the world . . . . You must prepare . . . Keep ever before you the sense of your responsibility." (*Modern Eloquence*, ed. by A. H. Thorndike, Vol. VII, p. 181)

DR. AUSTIN J. APP

Today, standing before you graduates 25 years later, I envy you too. You know the answer —whether the 50 years after 1920 were going to be the most glorious or the most disastrous in the history of the world. I envy you because, being graduated only now, you do not need to accept responsibility for the awful answer it turned out to be. A Europe that was supposed to have been made free for democracy has been turned into the greatest rubble heap in history. Brooding over it all are the specter of communism and the fear and symptoms of another unjust peace, another caveman peace that degenerated from the Atlantic Charter to the shame of slave labor, dismembered provinces, deported populations and the barbaric consolation of mass war criminal executions. I envy you because you cannot be blamed for the tragedy of the past. That blame belongs to us, who got our degrees 10, 20, 30 years ago.

I am very glad to address you at this, your commencement, because we are again, as in 1920, at one of the world's critical crossroads. I want to warn you with all my faith and force not to let history repeat itself. I want to beg you to do all you can as educated men and women to prevent the mistakes and injustices of 1919.

America now stands with respect to Europe and Asia almost as in 1865 our North stood with respect to the South. What has been destroyed must be rebuilt. And the rebuilding must be done by everybody in proportion to resources and abilities. Reconstruction is not a matter of guilt. It is finally a matter of ability. Inexorably America will be the greatest factor in the reconstruction. But reconstruction on the basis of an unjust peace will be like healing a bone before properly setting it. Such a bone will have to be painfully re-broken and reconstructed anew.

If we reconstruct Europe and Asia the way the North reconstructed the South, then the next few generations will be ruined. In 1865 Lincoln's "malice-toward-none-charity-for-all" plan was sabotaged for one of hate and vengeance by men whose "plan for dealing with the beaten South was to crush it so that it would, never rise again." (Edwin Muller, "They Called It

Reconstruction," Reader's *Digest*, October 1944, 121) Have you not heard these very same words applied by like saboteurs of justice to Germany and Japan?

Those men—Thaddeus Stevens and his ilk—said of the defeated southerners, "Humble the proud traitors, strip them of their bloated estates. Desolate the section . . . reduce them to hopeless feebleness." (*Ibid.*, 121) Do you hear in these words the spirit of the Morgenthau Plan for the defeated in this war? They advanced their vengeance reconstruction on a wave of atrocity stories: a freedman had been burned to death, Choctaw County stunk with the dead bodies of murdered slaves, yes, the rumor was even circulated that southern belles had worn necklaces strung of Yankee eyeballs. (James Morgan Read, *Atrocity Propaganda*, 1918-19, Yale, 1941, 3)

In 1867 Stevens and his Radicals demanded an ironclad oath barring all southerners from the vote and office who had ever given aid or comfort to the Confederacy. This excluded nearly all whites, as a similar rule of aid and comfort to the Nazi Party would exclude the vast majority of Germans. Their plan was to "re-educate the South, forcibly. There was an influx of Yankee school teachers, burning to show the South the error of its ways. . . . They taught that . . . Robert E. Lee was a perjured traitor, that Sherman's march to the sea was a glorious crusade." (*Ibid.*, 125) That, ladies and gentlemen, was our plan of reconstruction for the vanquished of the Civil War. That plan was a calamity which after 80 years still hurts. That, proving, how painfully mankind rises from revengeful barbarism, is the plan many Americans are again trying to apply to defeated peoples.

The first principle of a just peace is that God demands of us a just peace; he does not demand of us an enforced or a guaranteed peace. Peace in the nature of things cannot be guaranteed. It is a growing organism, not a fixed memorial.

When during the Civil War Reconstruction President Andrew Johnson professed his conviction that one "could not proscribe a whole people forever" (*Reader's Digest*, *Ibid.*, 122), he was nearly impeached. If in time of war hysteria even a president is nearly impeached for speaking common sense and urging justice towards a defeated enemy, then obviously no man who today demands, not merely in generalities but in specific terms, that the peace be just and honorable can escape abuse.

It is at this time above others that thoughtful and honest people must speak out for justice and fairness. Men and women trained like you, in fine liberal colleges, must be to the world's wrongs what doctors are to epidemics: they must diagnose them correctly and treat them boldly—not shy away from them. If the tragedy of the last 25 years is not to be repeated, you must do what unfortunately most of us neglected after 1919. You must speak up for a just peace and for a vigorous Christian reconstruction, and you must never let up until it is achieved. That is the supreme obligation of our time. I respectfully submit some standards and principles, which must guide our thinking and acting on these matters.

The first is that God demands of us a just peace; He does not demand of us an enforced or a guaranteed peace. Peace in the nature of things cannot be guaranteed. It is a growing organism, not a fixed memorial. And as for enforcement, only a just peace may be enforced. Enforcing an unjust peace is a crime. Injustice must be corrected, not enforced. To make an unjust peace and to guarantee it by force is almost a presumptuous blasphemy, like the Tower of Babel. Pope Pius XII, (in a letter to the bishops, April 18, 1945) quoting St. Augustine, said, "You want peace? Act justly and you will have peace, because justice and peace are one." There is no soft or hard peace, there is only a just or unjust peace, and if it is unjust it may not be enforced, and it cannot be guaranteed.

Secondly, to be predisposed toward a just peace one must recognize that there are two sides to every question and to every major war. I hold that no one has a moral right to plan for war or peace who cannot see any side to the other side. For example, every admitted injustice in the Versailles Treaty is a point for the other side, and in a just peace all those points must be corrected.

Third, a just peace along the lines of the Atlantic Charter and the Five Papal Peace Points has virtually nothing to do with guilt or defeat. These plans, as a matter of course, are founded on right, not on might or self-righteousness. Maine is an American state whether we win or lose a war, or whether we are guilty or not. East Prussia must be adjudged in exactly the same way.

Fourth, atrocities, in like manner, must have no effect on the final peace settlement. Atrocity stories are the devil's device for getting good people to want a crooked peace. Since all people are sinful, all nations in war commit some atrocities. Let those specifically guilty of them, whether American, German, Russian or Japanese, be treated exactly alike and by the same rules—and there the matter should end. As for political war criminals, let them be treated according to accepted international laws. If it will be remembered that attacking Poland and attacking Finland, that purging Jews and purging *kulaks*, executing werewolves and executing aristocrats are like and similar matters, then there will hardly be added to the butcheries of the war also an orgy of "war criminal" butcheries in the peace. Someday society will be Christian enough to ban all death penalties—even those for espionage. Then one side will not praise as executions what in the other side it calls atrocities.

Fifth, a just peace must be based on Christ's Golden Rule: "All things therefore whatsoever you would that men should do to you, do you also to them." This is the only yardstick for a just peace. Every peace proposition ought to be checked by this yardstick. Pope Pius said: "Do not ask from any member of the family of peoples, however small or weak, for the renunciation of substantial rights or vital necessities which you yourselves, if it were demanded of your people, would deem impracticable." (Christmas Message, 1943)

If we had lost our admittedly unjust war against Spain in 1898, would we have considered it just to be split into four different provinces, to have Florida or Maine taken from us, to have all our heavy industries banned, to be denied a chemical industry, to have every part of our land occupied by foreign troops indefinitely? Would we even have considered it fair to be forever deprived of an army or navy? If not, then let us not do to others what we would have thought wrong if done to us. This rule is absolute—Christ cited it with no exceptions.

Sixthly, in making peace there may be compromise in

application but there must be perfectionism in principle. Lately the term perfectionist has been hurled at anybody who wants a just peace. We must declare absolutely that as to principle one cannot be right and wrong—one must be right. If self-determination is accepted as a sound principle, then it must be accepted for Danzig as well as for Trieste, or one cannot honestly accept it anywhere. If slave labor is declared wrong, then it must be as wrong for the Germans as for the Poles or one cannot make an issue of it at all. If an ally absolutely insists on violating such a principle, then one must protest publicly that, while force will not be used to rectify, we will continue to use all our moral and juridical powers until the injustice is corrected. On no account must we talk or act as if the injustice were not an injustice, as we did in the case of the territorial despoilment of Finland, and in other cases since.

But in the details of applying a principle, compromise must be preferred to perfectionism. Where for example the exact Alsace-Lorraine German/French boundary cannot be accurately determined by plebiscite, compromise should be invoked and accepted. In that sense Pope Pius called for a peace "arising from a free and fruitful agreement, even if it should not correspond in all points to their aspirations." (May 13, 1942)

These are the attitudes and principles we as liberal men and women must promote to get a just peace and a sound reconstruction. Unconditional surrender virtually precludes a just peace immediately—but we must keep urging the correction of any and all injustices in any peace settlement until they are corrected—no matter how many years it will take.

Nor, if the peace is unjust, must we be too ready to think the blame not our country's but an ally's. The most unjust peace plan, one that horrified even some of our small allies, was the Morgenthau Plan for the de-industrialization of Germany. This plan, since largely adopted at Yalta (*Time*, April 2, 1945, 15), is an American contribution to an unjust peace—the Civil War Reconstruction horror all over again—and we must take full responsibility for it and urge its abandonment. A nation which is unjust on one point cannot complain if an ally is unjust on another point.

Peace is the greatest gift that Christianity promises us on earth. It is the reward to men of good will—that hardest of faculties—being fair and just to the other fellow in thought and deed. The principles I have outlined for a just and lasting peace are terribly hard; they are diametrically opposed to the Adam and the Eve in all of us. They require the most heroic effort of all our Christian background, training, tradition and willpower.

Mere ordinary Christian effort is not enough. If it were, then the European part of this world war could not have been, because it was essentially a war between Christians. Nor should we graduates of Catholic universities complacently attribute the war to the split in Christian sects, or to a decline in religion, or to a growing materialism. Christianity's longest war, the Hundred Years War between France and England, in which Joan of Arc was burned as a war criminal, preceded all these. The truth is we had this war for the same reason we have always had wars—not because Christianity has declined, but because it has never been tried enough.

There are, for example, 300 million Catholics in the world now—more than ever before. Yet, except for those virtually neutral, half of these Catholics were on one side of the war, and the rest on the other. The European war was as much a war between Catholics as between Protestants or materialists. Every third German soldier was a Catholic, every fourth American, nearly every Italian soldier was a Catholic and nearly every Polish and French soldier was Catholic. If the 300 million Catholics had truly understood and practiced the Gospel of peace, had been as Christian as the pope, there simply, could not have been a world war. Nor of course could there have been, had all Protestants been as Christian as the pope. No, what we need is not essentially more, but better Christians—Christians who understand and practice the Sermon on the Mount.

A paragraph by Clare Booth Luce, congresswoman, beautifully and powerfully expresses the real truth. She said: "For thousands of years, mankind, tortured by war, has cried aloud in anguish for a leader to publish a plan that would bring the world a just and happy and lasting peace. Yet, we know that such a plan has long been published. None has ever been more widely published, or more widely approved [than] . . . Jesus's Sermon on the Mount. Unhappily, mankind has never fully accepted that Leadership, or ever put that plan for a just and lasting peace, into effect, despite the fact that all other leaders and all other plans, deemed more politically practical in their day, have proven ineffectual." (*Vital Speeches*, Nov. 1, 1944, 43)

The principles I have outlined for a just and lasting peace are terribly hard; they are diametrically opposed to the Adam and the Eve in all of us. They require the most heroic effort of all our Christian background, training, tradition and willpower.

You are the fortunate graduates of a fine Christian and Catholic college. You can understand the peace plan of Jesus, which Clare Booth Luce rightly says has never been tried. In these decisive days and critical years ahead, I urge you to live that plan, to think that plan, and to preach that plan and not to accept any peace as final that violates this divine master plan of a just and lasting peace. If enough of us will be Christ-minded enough to do this, then the baccalaureate speaker who will follow me here 25 years from now will be able to say, "We have had a hard start, but have made sure progress. We are spreading the blessings of justice more and more fully to all races, nations, and creeds and, God willing, we will keep the peace because we are trying hard to be men of good will." ❖

***AUSTIN J. APP***, born in 1904, was one of the major figures in the early Revisionist movement in America. He was the first to point out the vicious treatment meted out to the Germans by the Allies after WWII, and was the most articulate critic of the Morgenthau Plan, designed to reduce Germany to a pastureland. He received his Ph.D. in English literature from the Catholic University of America and taught at (among other places) St. Thomas College in Pennsylvania. He was also the author of many booklets and tracts including *Ravaging the Women of Conquered Europe*. He died in 1984.

# LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

### Worth the Read

I recently got a few back issues of TBR. Very much worth reading. It is the only publication now that I even bother to read at all. I came across an article that I did not expect, largely because it was in TBR. It was the one by Israel Shamir, that of "Vampire Killers." It was well written, written by a guy that likes to stay just a little bit ahead. By the end of the piece, we see the fangs and now ignore the smile. I certainly hope you no longer print anything else by Israel Shamir, however. His comment that denying the Holocaust is "quite irrelevant" is disturbing. He says the Revisionists' efforts "are doomed" because the Holo-cult is based on "raw muscle." It is not with ease that our side has been heard, but by printing such nonsense our cause is not helped.

*Lewis Jones*
*Shepperd, England*

### Not Enough Malnasi

I though the article by Prof. Malnasi was very good, but so much was left out. It seemed like this was for beginners, when many of your readers are very well versed in the corruption of the American political process, Zionist power and no-win wars.

*Marc Davis*
*Los Angeles, California*

**Dear Mr. Davis: You are right. However, the editorial staff does not see anything wrong with an occasional brief summary of a problem for many of our new readers who are not so "initiated" as you.—MRJ**

### Oh No! Bobby Kennedy!

TBR is a splendid magazine, which I have enjoyed since the first issue. But I was more than disappointed to see the picture of Bobby Kennedy on the July/August 2003 cover.

Every so-called civil rights group in the country was founded and financed by criminal, high-finance Jews, who put up millions. The first group, the NAACP was supported by the wealthy Jew Arthur Spigarn in Boston in the early 20th century. Saul Alinsky, another Jew, put Martin Luther King in business. Blacks, such as MLK, are being used by the Jews as window dressing. Unfortunately, we have many whites, like the late Bobby Kennedy, who, like the late MLK, are at the forefront of destroying white civilization. Many of the great civilizations of history have been destroyed through intermarriage.

Bobby was always in MLK's corner, though not all Kennedys were bad. Joe Kennedy was a great man. As ambassador to England he did all possible to keep the U.S. out of the war.

*Harold Cavins*
*Portland, Oregon*

### Cracks in the Armor?

After reading the January/February issue of TBR from 2001, I see what a terrible joke these laughable Holocaust Museum's actually are. They use many forged pictures and simply resort to crude, Marxist ideological brainwashing that substitutes for serious knowledge. If I didn't know any better, I would think that the Jewish elite are far weaker than they'd have us believe. Why should such a smug, dominant element such as the Jews worry so terribly about a handful of marginal historians? Why do they need these massive buildings, lectures, museums, "nazi-hunters," their FBI stooges etc. to carry out their will if they already control everything. Maybe we are seeing cracks in the armor. Of course, this has been said before and not much has happened. Perhaps your magazine will help expose this fraudulent cult bilking America.

*Lawrence Jacobs*
*Brooklyn, New York*

### Federal Reserve Hoax Exposed

Thank you again for your article on the Federal Reserve. I realize that the patriot and Christian resistance movement have dealt with this issue time and again, but, to my mind, I see little reason to stop harping on it. The scheme is so outrageous that it is easy to ignore; it's so big that it can't be that bad. Not in America anyway. Every cent in economic transactions in America is ultimately controlled by a group of anonymous bankers sitting in Washington and New York. Many of them are not even American citizens.

The only reason that this has not been a major issue until now is that these guys control the media.

Tyranny is more pronounced in "free" countries than anywhere else. It is pronounced because it is nearly invisible. How did this happen in America?

*Charles Wickham*
*Basking Ridge, New Jersey*

## A Letter from Ernst Zundel, Political Prisoner

**The following is a letter from 64-year-old historian Ernst Zundel. Mr. Zundel, while living in the United States, was arrested and deported to Canada where he is in prison awaiting news on whether he will be tried for thought crimes in Canada or sent to Germany for the same.**

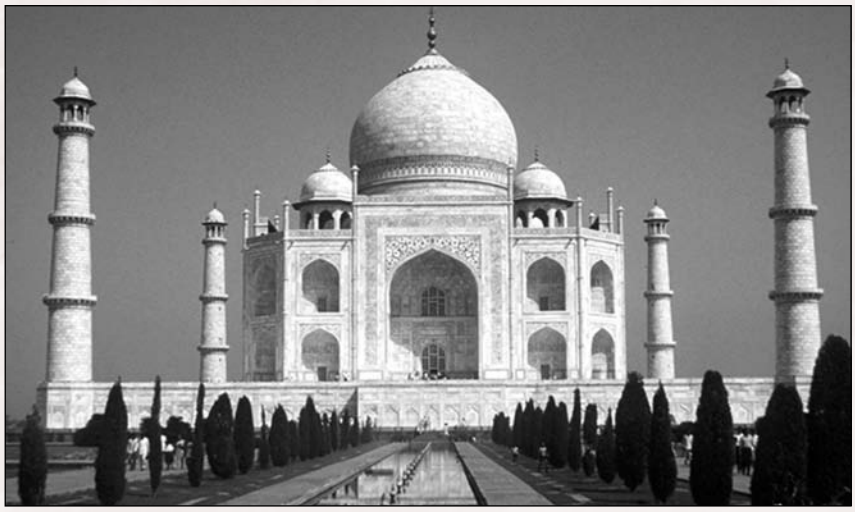
I heard that [my wife] Ingrid's advertisement in *The Washington Times* was read at The Fourth International Conference on Authentic History, Real News & the First Amendment [sponsored by The Barnes Review] by your publisher, Willis Carto, but I did not have the address to thank you personally. Thank you for that.

Let me fill you in on the "open letter to Putin" ad, which I only got mailed to prison, three weeks after its appearance. All along, I was shaking in my shoes (actually, in my cell we are not allowed shoes, toothbrushes, toothpaste, combs, soap or a towel and in three months I also have had no pillow) wondering what Ingrid, who is far more a novelist than a political commentator, might have said. I was afraid, frankly, that in her hurt and anger, about me being arrested and torn from her side, she might be too harsh in her criticism of U.S. authorities. When I finally held it in my trembling hands and read it, a lump began to form in my throat. She had found a balanced, but still moving tone, and I felt relieved and proud of her, after reading the ad.

Since then, the ad has also been translated into over a dozen languages and has already been reprinted in full, with a lucid commentary in Russia's largest patriotic newspaper [*Zavtra*], circulation 100,000. In the Russian economic and cultural reality this means that between 700,000 to maybe 1 million Russians will have read it. In literate, starved for intellectual nourishment and longing for freedom Russia, people still read—with concentration and with understanding.

When I was in Russia, they were selling secondhand newspapers from Moscow in the provinces and shipping pre-owned newspapers by train to Siberia and all the way to Vladivostok, to be eagerly awaited and reread there. Russia was a surprise to me. A very big eye-opener. Moscow's population was so European—it felt comfortable—like American cities did in the 1950s.

Ernst Zundel
Metro West Detention Center, 111 Disco Road,
Box 4950, Rexdale, Ontario, M9W 1M3



# Who Really Built the Taj Mahal?

By John Tiffany

The edifice called the Taj Mahal (constructed of brick, red stone and marble facing) is rightly considered one of the wonders of the modern world, as everyone agrees. But as with so much of Indian history, everything you thought you knew about the history of the Taj is wrong. The official line is that the Taj was ordered built by the fifth Mughal emperor, Shah Jahan, for his wife Mumtaz Mahal in A.D. 1631 and took 22 years to complete, with 20,000 workmen toiling incessantly. Supposedly it was constructed as the preeminent expression of a man's love for his wife (who had, sadly, passed away). It is a very romantic tale, and the establishment claims it is all true.

However, Hindu scholars such as Stephen Knapp say the Taj may predate the shah by several centuries and may have been built as a Vedic/Vedic temple and palace complex. It seems Jahan merely acquired it from its previous owner, Raja (King) Jai Singh of Jaipur.

The idea that Mumtaz was so important to Jahan is contradicted by the fact that she was only one of several hundred wives and other women he kept in his harem.

A document called the Letter of Aurangzeb, written in 1652, a year before the Taj is said to have been completed, calls for repairs on the building, suggesting that the building was in fact already quite old at that time.

Aurangzeb (a son of the shah, who later became shah himself) complained of the extensive repairs that were needed. He said several rooms on the second story, the secret rooms and tops of the seven-story ceilings have all absorbed water through seepage and are so old that they were all leaking, and the dome had developed a crack on the northern side. Aurangzeb ordered immediate repairs at his own expense while recommending to the emperor that more elaborate repairs be made, such as that the roof be opened up and redone with mortar, bricks and stone.

Shri P.N. Oak, in his book *The Taj Mahal Is a Temple Palace*, argues convincingly that the edifice was originally built as a Hindu temple in the 12th century, and was subsequently used as a palace by the Muslim invaders of India. The building fell into the hands of the Rajput (Hindu) kings during the period of Humayun,[1] and was put to use as a palace by Raja Man Singh of Jaipur. It was later commandeered by Shah Jahan from Jai Singh and converted into a mausoleum, says Oak.

Suspiciously, in none of the known surviving court papers of Shah Jahan is there any record of the date of the commencement of the Taj nor of its completion, nor the details of expenditure on the supposed project.

Mumtaz died in 1631 at Barhanpur, where she was buried and a mausoleum was erected. Six months later her body was shifted to Agra to be buried in what is known as the Temporary Grave—which is demarcated and can be seen even today, a few yards to the southwest of the Taj. Subsequently her body was laid to rest inside the Taj.

Records reveal Shah Jahan did acquire marble, but was it enough for building the Taj or merely for inlay work and decorative coverings? The body of Mumtaz was buried on January 8, 1632. In the firman written barely a fortnight later, Jahan refers to a previous letter and orders Jai Singh to arrange for the transportation of marble "in the earliest time." That is, the acquisition of marble had begun at about the same time when the body was shifted to Agra. The lower two floors (and all the other buildings in the Taj Complex) are completely of brick and red stone. Even the skeleton of the marble superstructure is made of brick. For example, the huge central dome, with an inner diameter of 58 feet, has a wall thickness of 14 feet, of which only a six-inch layer on either side is of marble. The rest (13 feet) is of brick. Therefore, if the edifice were to be raised from the foundation onward, not to speak of the selection of architects and building plan etc, it is unlikely that the work involving marble would have begun so soon. Thus, it is only reasonable to attribute the acquisition of marble to the alterations in an already existing edifice.

There is a vast amount of other evidence showing that the Taj was built not by the Mughals but centuries earlier by Hindu Indians—enough to fill several books. The time has come to banish the romantic but silly myth and give credit where credit is due. ❖

**ENDNOTE:**

[1] The great grandson of Tamerlane, Babar, who on his mother's side was descended from the famous Genghis Khan, came to India in 1526 at the request of an Indian governor who sought Babar's help in his fight against Ibrahim Lodi, the last head of the Delhi Sultanate. Babar defeated Lodi at Panipat, not far from Delhi, and so came to establish the Mughal Empire in India. Babar ruled until 1530, and was succeeded by his son Humayun, who gave the empire its first distinctive features. But it is Humayun's son, Akbar the Great, who is conventionally described as the glory of the empire.

# The People's Army

By General Leon Degrelle

**Failing the elimination of Tukhachevsky** and of his tens of thousands of officers, it would have been totally impossible for Adolf Hitler in 1936 to have opposed an attack by the 2 million soldiers and the 10,000 armored vehicles of the USSR in a so-called "preventive war," as the Soviet marshal had conceived it. Abruptly forming 36 divisions was in itself a long and complicated task. There were the thousands of future cadres who had to be selected and trained. There was the very great amount of equipment that had to be manufactured. There were the half-million men the supply service had to set up in training camps adapted to the new methods.

Compulsory military service had not been reestablished in the Reich until March 16, 1935, after France had inaugurated her own two-year enlistment. The decision to create 12 army corps in Germany comprising 36 divisions had only been taken on that same day. Equipment was practically nonexistent.

"It is certain," wrote Gen. Gamelin, head of the French army, "that at that time we were clearly ahead of all the other armies insofar as the quality of the prototypes we had adopted was concerned."

When, a year later, on March 7, 1936, Adolf Hitler decided to reoccupy militarily the German left bank of the Rhine, he still only had available, as we know today, a hybrid force that a swift French attack would have sent right back to the other side of the bridges of Koblenz and Koeln.

In 1936, Hitler could at best have mustered only a fourth as many soldiers as the Russians had and a tenth as many tanks. In terms of quantity, Hitler was thus the loser. He could make up for it and reestablish a degree of balance only by means of quality: quality of strategy, quality of equipment and quality of the human beings involved.

In terms of quantity, Hitler was thus the loser. He could make up for it and reestablish a degree of balance only by means of quality: quality of strategy, quality of equipment and quality of the human beings involved.

The art of warfare as it had been practiced during World War I no longer had validity for Hitler. Any way he looked at it, confronting the enemy numerically, forces against forces, he would be beaten. If he had to go up against France, France and her British, Polish and Czech allies would come to the meeting with forces several times more numerous than his own. If the encounter were to come with the USSR, he would have to fight one against four. It was thus absolutely imperative that he devise a new strategy based on unexpected breakthrough forces, on quality and on speed.

That would be the blitzkrieg, the lightning war: it was going to make it possible to rush at an enemy and defeat him in a flash and be able immediately to make a second attack on a second adversary. It would also mean the coordinated use of massive armored forces combined with air forces slashing to pieces any obstacle in front of the tank divisions, piercing and dispersing it like divisions of cavalry in bygone times.

At the end of World War I, the use of tanks grouped in large units had been inaugurated by the British. The defeat of Germany was due in good part to the skepticism of the German command, its unwillingness to make massive use of this new tactic, which, though making its first appearance, was strikingly effective.

The old allied military staffs had quickly gone back to the old notions of the superiority of the infantry. However, several foreign strategists had continued after 1918 to advocate the use of this innovation on a large scale. On the Soviet side, Marshal Tukhachevsky had been eager to make it the basis of the reconversion of the Red army.

In France, de Gaulle, then a colonel, haughty and scornful but discerning, had tried to shake the old military staffs—once more dozing in the quagmire of conformity—out of their torpor by demanding, vainly, the formation of large armored units.

Before 1939, tanks were generally spread around at the rate of four per infantry battalion. They were just mechanized, armored artillery that could be moved at a bit faster pace on favorable ter-

**Here, battle-weary soldiers of the Wehrmacht** *rest beside a tank, a necessary element in successful blitzkrieg warfare. In the words of General Leon Degrelle: "[Bliztkrieg] was going to make it possible to rush at an enemy and defeat him in a flash and be able immediately to make a second attack on a second adversary. It would also mean the coordinated use of massive armored forces combined with air forces slashing to pieces any obstacle in front of the tank divisions, piercing and dispersing it like divisions of cavalry in bygone times."*

rain. But dispersed, their breakthrough force was nil. Tanks were worthwhile only when they were brought together in a main striking force, driving forward as a whole to open a great breach through which the infantry—also mechanized—would then hurl themselves in attack.

The allied staff officers in 1935 still persisted in increasing the number of cavalry divisions—i.e., mounted horse soldiers—which 50 machine guns could mow down. It was the high-speed motor, the armored weapon, then invulnerable, that was to replace the horse that went down at the first burst of gunfire.

De Gaulle talked himself blue in vain. He did not wake up any of the aged brass hats. He simply gained their dislike. The plans he presented to the parliament were rejected. He would have no following, or at most only a very small one, until it was too late: the one and only French armored division, poorly equipped and scarcely broken in, that would see action in May 1940 at the last minute, after the disaster of Sedan, would be scattered like a box of matches on that same day.

In Germany the traditional generals had been no more clear-sighted than their French colleagues caught up in the ways of the past. Having been half a century in the military profession, they thought themselves forever possessed of the absolute in military science. They considered every proposed innovation an insult to their intelligence equivalent to the crime of *lèse-majesté*, above all when, as in Germany, it was a former corporal who had the presumption to wish to give lessons to the high command.

Hitler had in fact tried to convert these old army officers to his revolutionary ideas of strategy. For a long period he would experience almost scornful opposition from members of the high command general staff who were as inflexible as their former pointed helmets of 1914. He would often be sabotaged by them and was even the target of several plots, including attempts at his assassination.

He would be extremely patient, for however hidebound they might be in their prejudices, these army conservatives in the beginning at least were indispensable to him if he wished to assemble the physical framework of his Wehrmacht. They were professionals. Without their often fussy methods, without their training, without their rigorous adherence to regulations, the job of creating this enormous military machine would come to nothing at the very outset, at the mere barracks stage.

Some of these old military fossils living in the past never did learn at all. Others adapted. Some of them, like Guderian and Rommel, understood Hitler perfectly. They fell in step with him quickly and enthusiastically. But whether grumbling or understanding, all

staff officers did continue to comply with orders. With Hitler, it would have been difficult to do otherwise: the monocles of the reactionaries would have gone flying into the air like wood chips. When Hitler gave a command, you obeyed or else. The Fuehrer's most immediate task then was to get started on the creation of the large units of which he dreamed.

The summer of 1936 had no sooner come—after a year of work—than three panzer divisions had come into being. One at Weimar. The second at Berlin. The third at Wuerzburg. Commanded by the officer who had been first to understand Hitler's idea, Gen. Guderian, the future spearhead of the Reich's armored forces. A fourth armored division was already being readied in Westfalen. Each of these divisions would be composed of 300 tanks. In terms of equipment they would be provided with all the most effective means required to engage in combat in complete autonomy.

In May of 1940 it would no longer be four panzer divisions that Hitler could hurl before him like enormous packs of wolves across France, but 10 armored divisions riding on more than 3,000 tanks, steel battering rams with 3,000 irresistible heads. Irresistible because Hitler had seen farther, or to be precise, higher than tank divisions. It was he who invented the strategy of pairing planes with tanks. In that connection, whatever tales may have been told about it since, he was the only one before 1940 to think of it.

De Gaulle did not even have any idea of it. In later editions of his books after 1945, the impression is given that he had been the inventor, or one of the inventors, of this revolutionary method of warfare. But the passages that imply that he thought up the strategy are brazen additions. In the editions of that time, de Gaulle never speaks of anything but tanks alone, not having discerned that making a slashing attack on the terrain in front of the tanks with diving planes would facilitate their advance. That would be the role of the Stukas plunging down from the sky at a terrifying speed with a great howling of engines, pinning down the soldiers or putting them to flight, devastating all the defense works, and opening gaping holes for the passage of the hundreds of tanks that have nothing more to do but to rush en masse through the gaps. That combination—that team assault—would be the greatest of military discoveries, a discovery of genius by Hitler.

Tukhachevsky had thought of a similar innovation when he created divisions of parachutists who would fall upon the target just as the tanks were beginning their onslaught. Such a descent, however, was slow and fraught with risk. On the ground, fallen where the wind has brought him, entangled in his harness, a man is inevitably less effective than a screaming aerial torpedo fragmenting, pulverizing every bit of trench, every machine-gun nest, every cannon.

Hitler's solution was the good one. A simple solution, as all his solutions were simple. They were the essential basis of the strategic and tactical revolution of World War II. It was thanks to that solution that Hitler would annihilate the French army in three days in 1940. And that he reached Smolensk in three weeks in 1941.

He would not be effectively opposed until the Americans and their Russian protégés turned the invention against him a few years later and with the aid of much greater means, with 50,000 tanks instead of the 3,000 of 1940 and 100,000 planes instead of Hitler's 4,000-5,000. But he was the inventor of the new strategy—even if this invention, which gave him his triumphs from 1939 to 1942, finally brought about his ruin.

While France from 1926 on was putting untold billions into the belly of the gigantic concrete crocodile called the Maginot Line—a futile monument to laziness—Hitler, at infinitely less expense but with the decision-making power of the true leader and an imagination that bent reality to his will, gave a revolutionary structure to a Wehrmacht just emerging from the ooze, like man on the sixth day of terrestrial creation.

In his new army Hitler would of course be the sole master.

He was no William II, a mere ornamental leader exercising just the facade of power in time of war. With Hitler, fictitious authority was a thing of the past. The supreme command vested in the head of state would become more than a simple peacetime ornament. Hitler would exercise it in time of war personally and totally.

By virtue of the law he had promulgated on August 1, 1934, the six principal rights reserved to the military command were his exclusive responsibility: the right of organization (he could create or dissolve the military as he pleased); the right of promotion and appointment; the right of inspection (nothing would escape his discerning eye); the right of distribution (the various military units would be distributed, stationed, altered according to his orders only); the right of mobilization; and, finally, the right of grace.

> "Some of these old military fossils living in the past never did learn at all. Others adapted. Some of them, like Guderian and Rommel, understood Hitler perfectly. They fell in step with him quickly and enthusiastically."

The minister of war would thenceforth serve as his immediate instrument for carrying out his orders. Under him, the military forces would be separated into three great divisions: the ground forces (Gen. von Fritsch); the air forces (Gen. Goering); and the navy (Adm. Raeder). The ground forces were temporarily composed—pending improvement—of 10 army corps, each three divisions in strength.

As for the air force—six *Luftkreise*—it had a strength on April 1, 1936, of 18 wings of 81 planes each. The same year two additional *Luftkreise* would add six more wings of 81 planes. Total: 1,944 aircraft. That was not yet the Himalayas. But those 1,944 planes represented equipment of the very highest quality, superlatively manned by physically and morally elite aircrews working with exemplary discipline in exact accord with the new strategy ordered by Hitler.

The coordination of the air wings, the panzer divisions and the mobile infantry had even then been very precisely determined: 1) The panzer divisions must have regular divisions following in their tracks. 2) The pace of the latter must therefore be accelerated. This acceleration can be obtained only by the motorization, if not of all their units, of at least a sufficient number of them to enable them to rush into the breach opened by the tanks. 3) The penetrating force of the panzer divisions must be increased by having them preceded by waves of bomber planes.

In one year 650,000 young Germans were thus given training in accordance with an absolutely new strategy that no adversary had foreseen.

Only Hitler's energy of steel had made this vigorous start possible in so short a lapse of time. The difficulties had been without number. The commanders of large units, faced with the affluence of this 100,000 or so recruits, no longer knew which way to

turn. They were suffering from an enormous shortage of cadres. But Hitler gave the order: there was no dragging their feet. "I give you back an army," he told the generals, who were dead tired and at times overtaxed, "and you dare to complain about it."

He knew perfectly well that he was going through a very dangerous period. It would be at least another year or two before his 36 divisions would be usable. In the east as in the west the net had been cast in which they meant to catch him and strangle him. He had to act fast. His orders were harsh. Everyone had to obey whether he liked it or not, and to work until he dropped.

"The German nation," Hitler repeated, "has withstood the great migrations, the Roman wars, the invasion of the Huns, the Tartars and the Mongols. It has withstood the Thirty Years War, the wars of the time of Frederick and the age of Napoleon, and it will endure me as well." Everyone did endure. Indeed they were all super zealous, for they knew that otherwise Hitler would come down hard on their lazy heads.

"It is really true," Benoist-Méchin writes, "that in the following months fantastic progress is made. Unceasingly new units are added to those already in existence. Rifles, machine guns, cannon, tanks come out of the factories at an accelerated pace. The number of *Wehrkreise* [corps areas] is increased from 10 to 12. The number of regular divisions goes from 36 to 50; of armored divisions, from three to six."

But the thing that increased the most, even more than the number of divisions, was the tremendous morale of the young men of the new army, stronger than Guderian's tanks and than all of Goering's Stukas.

Hitler did not carry away tens of millions of German voters without having perfected to the highest degree his tactics of psychological investment. It was not soldiers he was gathering together; they were ideological combatants. If a war broke out, it would not be just shells but ideas that would be fired off.

The new Germany of 1936 was vibrant with intense patriotism. For the Reich had given it direction again. It had ceased to be a conglomerate of classes poorly cemented together and become a community in which everyone was a bit of life. It was a millennial heritage of grandeur, of culture, of spiritual radiance, of reverses, of afflictions, of victories. Everyone recognized anew every line of the face of his fatherland, felt the beat of its heart. The young people had forgotten the arbitrary lines of demarcation of the parties that formerly separated them. They now just formed a whole of several millions of healthy young fellows and girls, beautiful and vigorous, trained in all the sports, traveling about their country singing.

Established in especially splendid sites, regional schools and three national schools formed a nursery of young leaders, both male and female. Every section of the Hitler Youth Movement (*Hitlerjugend*) down to the most remote village of any size had its life center, its field for sports, its ideological, cultural and professional meetings. In these centers as a whole, two million young workers pursued courses of a technical nature.

Every Wednesday evening at 8:15, they listened with comrades to a youth program—perhaps talks or songs or tourist information—broadcast by all the radio stations of the Reich. All of them, students on vacation as well as workers on holiday with pay, met as comrades, equal in everything, in the hundreds of campgrounds. There they engaged in all kind of sports, such as swimming and horseback riding, and the campfires in the evening were enlivened by group singing.

**Above, a victorious Erwin Rommel** *meets with comrades after recapturing Tobruk. For his victory in North Africa, Adolf Hitler promoted Rommel to the rank of field marshal.*

# Erwin Rommel: Hitler's Desert Fox?

**Desert Fox or Desert Fool?** Field Marshal Erwin "Desert Fox" Rommel (above center) rode across North Africa into the pages of history. His legend secure, Rommel "will be forever thought of as a military genius who, but for bad fortune and the faults of others, might have changed the course of World War II," says logistician Col. James R. Robinson of the U.S. Army Reserve. But was Rommel just a self-promoter who was also hyped, for different reasons, by both his own German government and by the Allies, especially the British (who needed a "worthy" opponent in order to excuse their own blundering failures)? Rommel was a brilliant tactician, but he had no concept at all of strategy, say his critics. In Africa, the German Armed Forces Command's initial guidance to Rommel was clear and followed the strategic plan to defend the Italians. Rommel was to help hold Libya and not exceed an operational depth of 300 miles. He drove on to Egypt, greatly overextending his lines. He blamed the Italians, the German general staff and his own logisticians for his failures while taking all the credit for such successes as he did achieve. (At left, Erwin Rommel in dress uniform.)

A network of 2,000 youth hostels provided with 25,000 beds gave lodging each year to hundreds of thousands of young excursionists. Many were installed in or beside historic old castles. The food was excellent and cost very little. The most stouthearted of the young people hiked in groups, with tent and cooking utensils on their backs, through the most beautiful regions of their country. Others—in 642 rural groups—went out helping the country people harvest the crops.

These young Germans, coming from all walks of life, were profoundly filled with the spirit of national community. But for all that they were not narrow nationalists. Their leaders taught them all a reasoned love for their own country but also opened their eyes to their higher fatherland: Europe. No other country did as much at the time to develop the European idea: in the course of only the single year of 1936, 224,000 young foreigners were received fraternally, as true comrades, in the camps and youth hostels of the Reich, or in the homes of young Germans. In living together, walking together, and engaging in all kinds of sports, they had acquired a physical vigor and a joy in living that was striking.

When receiving a Hitler Youth group at his chateau at Rambouillet, President Lebrun had said to them: "You are the happiest young people in the world." It was true. Prime Minister Chautemps, though openly anti-Nazi and a Freemason with triangle and apron, had called them "the best representatives of their country. The day will come when the German people will look on their young people with radiant joy and pride." So spoke Hitler.

Trained in that way patriotically, socially, and internationally, the hundreds of thousands of young Germans who left each year for the military camps did not go in poverty or idleness, as in so many countries where military service is drudgery. For them, it was an additional sharing in the solidarity of their nation. Physically, too, they were ready. Their instruction in sports, their hard and joyous training in field and mountain had already halfway made soldiers of them.

Trained patriotically, socially, and internationally, the young Germans who left each year for the military camps did not go in poverty or idleness. . . . For them, it was an additional sharing in the solidarity of their nation.

A permanent liaison united their organizations to the Wehrmacht. The Wehrmacht assigned instructors to them. The most famous of them bore a name that would be known worldwide. He was a young colonel at that time. He wore round his neck the glorious insignia of the Order of Merit. His name was Erwin Rommel.

Another organization, fundamentally social, prepared young people for genuine nonmilitary service to the nation: that was the "Labor Front," whose essential goal was to send Germans of all classes through work training.

The law of June 26, 1935, establishing this *Arbeitsdienst* stated: "All young Germans of both sexes must serve their people in the Labor Service. In conformity with the spirit of National Socialism, the Labor Service shall inculcate in German youth a sense of the national community and the new conception of work based on the respect due manual labor." The works the Labor Service had to carry out were strictly works of public utility.

It was only after having lived firsthand an integral social life, mingling constantly with workers and peasants, that a student was admitted to the university, an officeholder into an administrative job, or a recruit into the Wehrmacht. It was the socialization not of the machinery of the state but of men themselves in their flesh and their brains.

For six months, with all rigorously equal, they polished each other's characters. They lived in groups of seven in the camps or on construction sites, frugally and rationally equipped, and carried out community works of national interest. Six hours of manual labor every day. Two hours of sport, political education and military preparation. Their rifle was a spade. Their flag had a shovel on it. You saw them passing along the highways, bare to the waist, bronzed by the sun.

"The young people brought together in the work camps," the historian Mueller-Brandenburg wrote, "must live a common life there, bonded together by participation in mutual labors. The future officer, the future judge, the future employer live there side by side with the locksmith, the farm worker, the sailor, the manual laborer, the textile worker. They eat together, lodge together, and learn to know each other thoroughly in the work and by the work, and in the get-togethers they spend in the evenings with their leaders. The time then comes when these young people realize that the notions of 'bourgeoisie' and 'proletariat' are in the last analysis only mental constructions, and that they are all part of one and the same people."

Now that all of Hitler's social achievements have been destroyed by the world upheaval of 1945, and the young people of Europe are wandering without faith and without a vision of the future, the evocation of that epic of youth is almost unreal. And yet the writings of important persons, of foreigners who bore no love for Germany in their hearts, do still exist. One of the most significant of these testimonies is the statement the ambassador of Great Britain at Berlin made after having seen the young men march by with their shining spades: "Upon my return to London, I shall do everything in my power to introduce an equivalent of the *Arbeitsdienst* in England."

The British diplomat, in his "definitive report," even added these significant lines: "The *'Kraft durch Freude'* movement, the care taken for the physical education of the nation, and, above all, the Labor Service organization are typical examples of what a benevolent dictatorship can achieve. . . . It would be idle to deny the importance of what the man has done who has given the German people back their self-respect and a disciplined order."

Young men so prepared could not but form the most intrepid and the most idealistic of warriors. They overran Europe in 1939, 1940, and 1941, not just with the support of their tanks, but sustained by their ideal—an ideal that no longer existed in the opposing troops. Faith is the best of weapons.

The spirit of the new Wehrmacht was intensely marked by the spiritual development that these hundreds of thousands of young men had experienced in their youth and labor camps. Just as the work was an honor, being a soldier had become an honor. Only young men of unblemished morals were admitted to the army. You didn't get shoved in wholesale. You were selected. Anyone who had undergone a "dishonorable conviction" was excluded.

A detail that must be considered most astonishing in view of the political explosion that called forth Hitlerism in Germany: the young soldiers, during their entire military service, had to abstain

**Above, German troops advance along the Russian Front in 1941.** *The German soldier fought valiantly in extreme conditions against great odds. The USSR presented a unique military foe. Beset by harsh weather and a mechanical disadvantage as far as numbers of tanks, planes, troops, etc, eventually the Wehrmacht succumbed to Soviet numbers and was soundly defeated at Leningrad, decimating the German army in the east. Inset, left, German tank crew commander by Michael Whittmann and his crew stand in front of their Tiger tank.*

completely from all political activities. If they were members of the National Socialist party they ceased being registered as a member for the duration of their service.

It has repeatedly been said that Hitler would use any means to get votes at election time. Well, he himself prohibited the soldiers, almost all of whom were from the *Hitlerjugend*, from voting or taking part in a referendum. That was 500,000 votes, later more than a million votes, he shunted aside that he could easily have garnered. Hitler forbade his soldiers access to the ballot box in order that the army might form but a single unit, a single thought, and a single destiny.

Thus, possessing neither the mighty Maginot Line, nor the enormous troop strength of the French, the Czechs, the English and the Poles, nor the 10,000 armored units of the Soviets, Hitler was in the process of building the most modern army in the world; smaller in numbers certainly than the others, but incomparable in spirit. Nothing like it existed anywhere.

The old generals grumbled now and then. Hitler made them uncomfortable. The tilting chairs in their offices were softer than the gun-turrets of tanks. But they felt overwhelmed by the sacred fire of all this youth. They remained silent.

Hitler, too, remained silent. His mortar was not hardened. Too violent a shock and the whole edifice might come down.

At that year's end of 1936, Hitler's political and social achievements alone were stabilized. They were there for all to see and were found astonishing. They piqued the curiosity of foreigners. Many came from abroad to examine the phenomenon.

The great world gathering in Berlin at the Olympic Games of 1936 was going to show the degree to which, on discovering the new Germany, foreigners felt as though caught by a magnet. ❖

***General Leon Degrelle*** was an individual of exceptional intellect and physical courage, dedicated to western culture. He fought not only for his country but for the survival of Christian Europe, preventing the continent from being inundated by Stalin's savage hordes. What Degrelle has to say, as an eyewitness to some of the key events in the history of the 20th century, is vastly important within the historical and factual context of his time and has great relevance to the continuing struggle today for the survival of civilization as we know it.

# Captain Bob: The Bouncing Czech

## The Strange Life & Death of Robert Maxwell

**By Robert K. Logan**

**Robert Maxwell, media mogul and speculator,** liked nothing more than to be hailed publicly by the sobriquet "Captain Bob." Because of his love for his yacht, *The Lady Ghislaine*, and the power he felt as her owner and master, Maxwell often used her as an escape from his financial and political machinations that beset him ashore. And it was at sea that Maxwell found his final escape from life in November 1991. "The bouncing Czech" was a sarcastic expression attached to him privately by insiders in the financial world who were very much aware of his shady business transactions and ultimate insolvency. British investigative reporters Gordon Thomas and Martin Dillon, in their biography *Robert Maxwell, Israel's Superspy: The Life and Murder of a Media Mogul*, have exposed the clandestine life of this remarkable, but thoroughly unscrupulous individual. It is the story of a man who saw the world as his oyster and eventually choked on it.

Born Abraham Leib to a Jewish family in Slatinske Doly, Czechoslovakia, in 1923, the future Robert Maxwell managed to flee his homeland in 1940 at the outset of World War II. Endowed with the innate intelligence, aggressiveness, verbal facility, and ambition shared by so many destined for success in the business world, Maxwell also possessed an excess supply of egotism and guile, which would eventually prove to be his undoing. As a stateless person at this time, the young Maxwell was acutely aware of his Jewishness and the plight of his people. This loyalty to his people above all other considerations proved his doom.

Although without any formal higher education, the young Maxwell was an imposing figure (almost six-and-a-half feet tall). His easy command of several languages and entrepreneurial spirit impressed his new English countrymen, who helped launch his career.

"CAPTAIN BOB" MAXWELL

He joined the British army, received a commission and a commendation for bravery. It did not hurt his popularity by inventing and embellishing concocted stories about his exploits in the anti-Nazi resistance. At the conclusion of the war, with the approval of the British Occupation Forces, he was made the sole British and American distributor for the *Springer Verlag* scientific publications, and in 1951 assumed control of the Pergamon Press, a publisher of scientific journals and textbooks. Maxwell's media career was figuratively jump-started by the victorious Allies. It was standard Allied policy immediately after the war to assign German-speaking emigres, regardless of their politics (Maxwell himself was a self-proclaimed socialist), to control positions in the German media (newspapers, publishing, radio, TV) and educational institutions. To a considerable degree, their influence is still felt today.

Maxwell's rise in British politics and business was meteoric. He was elected Labour MP from 1964 to 1970; he became chairman and chief executive of Maxwell Communications Corporation from 1981 to 1991; Chairman of Mirror Group Newspapers from 1984 to 1991; and, finally, Chairman and CEO of Macmillan Publishing from 1988 to 1991. His personal paper worth at the peak of his career was estimated at some 4 billion pounds.

But even in the free-wheeling British business world, Maxwell enterprises soon had the reputation of being dishonestly financed and managed, and Maxwell, the man, was soon considered arrogant and untrustworthy. As early as 1969 he was censured by the English High Court as unfit to run a public company, and in 1973 a report of the UK Department of Trade &

Industry declared that he was "not a person who can be relied on to exercise proper stewardship of a publicly quoted company." His entire media empire was built on sand, the gullibility and cupidity of some bankers, and the ulterior motives of other backers who wanted to use him for intelligence work.

Nor did his fervent interest and support of the newly founded state of Israel escape the attention of the UK intelligence establishment. According to Thomas and Dillon, MI5 soon decided that Maxwell could not be trusted. Probably for his criticisms of British policies in the Near East, Maxwell was put on their Watch List and categorized as "a Zionist—loyal only to Israel."

Although these early British evaluations were right on the mark, they were apparently ignored—deliberately or carelessly—in subsequent years. They were only resurrected again after Maxwell had caused irreparable harm to U.S. and UK security in the decade to follow.

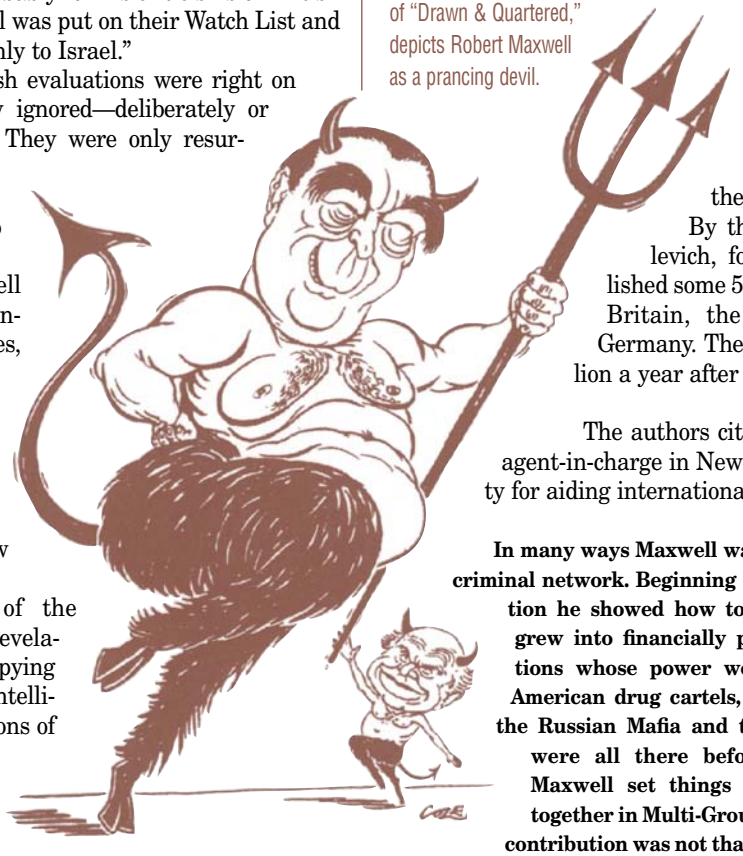
The great Robert Maxwell became more than a casual acquaintance with the heads of many states, including the most famous movers and shakers of the 1980s—Mikhail Gorbachev, Ronald Reagan, Margaret Thatcher, and others of their elevated status. His ultimate allegiance, however, remained to Israel and his fellow Zionists.

The main contribution of the Thomas/Dillon book lies in its revelations of Maxwell's clandestine spying activities on behalf of the Israeli intelligence service, the head of operations of which was Rafi Eitan. Eitan's specialty was fleecing the American sheep of anything and everything that might be of value to the state of Israel that was not already being received through normal U.S.-Israel channels of cooperation. Eitan was already handling Jonathan Pollard, an anti-terrorist specialist at U.S. Naval Intelligence with access to many databases, who was betraying everything with respect to Israel that he could get his hands on, to the Mossad. But Eitan had even more ambitious plans for the world-famous Robert Maxwell, whose international connections at the highest and lowest levels were already well established.

Another Mossad agent familiar with working the American scene was David Kimchi, who also befriended and advised Maxwell. It was Kimchi who articulated the mantra of Mossad operations: "In all we do it is Israel first, last and always. Always." There is no reason to suppose that Maxwell ever disagreed with this *modus operandi*, or that his ultimate allegiance resided anywhere else but in Israel.

According to Thomas and Dillon, Eitan arranged for Maxwell to hire Senator John Tower, then chairman of the senate Armed Services Committee, as a personal consultant. For a fee of $200,000 a year, Tower was to arrange for Maxwell to meet anyone in the U.S. defense establishment, including the president, who might be in a position to provide scientific, technical, and intelligence assets to Israel beyond that which Israel was already receiving as a strategic ally of the United States.

Eitan encouraged Maxwell to develop further his friendships with the communist intelligence bosses Yuri Andropov and Vladimir Kryuchkov of the Soviet Union, Markus Wolff of the East German Stasi, and the head of the Bulgarian secret service. Maxwell, moreover, was on the best of terms with the highest and lowest elements of the Russian [mostly Jewish] mafia (e.g., the bankster Edmund Safra and the gangster Semion Yukovich Mogilevich) for whom he often arranged to obtain Israeli passports.



This cartoon, courtesy of "Drawn & Quartered," depicts Robert Maxwell as a prancing devil.

Apparently, the Russian-Jewish mafia was acutely aware of the imminent collapse of the Soviet Union long before the western intelligence services. By the time he met Maxwell, Mogilevich, for example, had already established some 50 legitimate companies in Israel, Britain, the United States, Austria and Germany. These would grow to some $40 billion a year after he met Maxwell.

The authors cite John P. O'Neill, FBI executive agent-in-charge in New York, on Maxwell's responsibility for aiding international crime syndicates:

> **In many ways Maxwell was at the heart of the global criminal network. Beginning with his Bulgarian connection he showed how to structure a network that grew into financially powerful criminal corporations whose power would extend to the South American drug cartels, the Tongs and the Triads, the Russian Mafia and the Japanese Yakuza. they were all there before. But the way Robert Maxwell set things up, they would all come together in Multi-Group in its early years. His last contribution was not that he just robbed his pension funds. [To get money and time, Maxwell sold off his employees' retirement funds.]**

O'Neill also accused Senator Tower of being a security risk and being protected by individuals high in the U.S. Government.

O'Neill:

> **Tower had a lot of powerful friends. He was opening doors to Maxwell that should have remained closed. . . . It was clear that Tower was bought by Maxwell . . . he had to know who he was dealing with, especially Maxwell's business associates in the eastern bloc. You may want to look at why we never followed up on Maxwell after the Sandia episode. That should have set off alarm bells—and again when Tower joined one of Maxwell's companies and spent time in Bulgaria. You might also want to look at Maxwell's Israeli contacts and ask if he had a godfather in Mossad.**

One of Eitan's and Maxwell's greatest intelligence coups, Thomas and Dillon maintain, was in the matter of acquiring and marketing the PROMIS computer system. The acronym PROMIS stands for Prosecutor's Management Information System. It had

been developed in 1982 by Bill Hamilton of Inslaw Inc., to assist the United States Department of Justice, each of whose 30 regional offices used a computer system to track case management for prosecutions, investigations, and litigations. Unfortunately, the department used at least seven different programming languages, making the transmission and sharing of information between offices almost impossible. Hamilton and Inslaw Inc. had created a software program that could access files in many different databases and programming languages, translate and unify them in a single file.

Recognizing the great potential of the program, the Justice Department asked Inslaw to double the original 16-bit version to a 32-bit architecture version, which Inslaw duly did. Unbeknownst to Hamilton, the Justice Department had been approached by Eitan, who expressed interest in acquiring the software. Justice Department arranged for Hamilton to give a demonstration of the system by concealing the true identity of Eitan, falsely introducing him as a Dr. Orr of the Israeli Ministry of Justice in Tel Aviv who would try to have his government buy the system. Instead, according to the authors, Eitan returned to the Justice Department, told them that he wanted the system, whereupon a Justice official pulled out a computer tape and handed it to Eitan, saying "Compliments of Justice. Let me know if it works for your people."

Upon returning to Israel, Eitan consulted computer specialists in order to have a "trap-door" installed in the system so that everything recorded could be received in Israel as well. Mossad then arranged for Maxwell to sell the system to as many intelligence services as possible. Maxwell sold it to 42 countries, including China and the Soviet bloc nations.

But Mossad had an even better idea. When Rafi Eitan was certain Senator Tower was on the payroll, he told Maxwell, "If he is now on the payroll, ask him to open the door to Los Alamos and Sandia National Laboratories. That is where we want PROMIS planted." Senator Tower obliged and Maxwell was soon negotiating with officials at the two prime nuclear weapons facilities to sell them a system, developed in the United States, but now in the hands of the state of Israel. When Los Alamos and Sandia asked higher authorities (NSA, FBI) if they could proceed with the purchase, they received no reason why they could not. For unsuspecting Sandia, the truth was that Israel now had an electronic spy in the midst of the most secure of America's nuclear facilities. It was a triumph for the Mossad, Rafi Eitan and Robert Maxwell.

According to Hamilton and the authors, in 1983 the Justice Department stopped paying Inslaw Inc. for use of the company's software, thereby throwing Inslaw into bankruptcy.

Hamilton immediately sued Justice for violating its contract with Inslaw. In January 1988, the U.S. Bankruptcy Court found that the Justice Department "took, converted, stole" the 32-bit version of PROMIS "through trickery, fraud and deceit," and then tried to force Inslaw out of business in order to incapacitate Inslaw from litigating the Justice Department's theft of PROMIS

Inslaw Inc. hired former attorney general of the United States, Elliot Richardson, to file suit against the U.S. Department of Justice for wrongfully appropriating the PROMIS system and passing it on to select foreign governments. A congressional oversight committee found:

> **The Department of Justice acted wilfully and fraudulently and took, converted and stole Inslaw's PROMIS by trickery, fraud and deceit. These actions were implemented under the direction of high-level Justice Depart-**


# Amazing Books from Investigative Author Gordon Thomas

## *Gideon's Spies: Secret History of the Mossad*

This is one of the few books ever written that has captured the true nature of the Israeli government and the thought process of the Israeli power elite. Created in 1951 to ensure the future of an embattled Israel, the Mossad has been responsible for the most audacious and thrilling feats of espionage, counter-terrorism and assassination ever ventured. For the first time ever, resulting from closed-door interviews between the author and Mossad agents, informants and spymasters, as well as classified documents and top-secret sources, the truth about the Mossad is revealed. From the Mossad agent in the Clinton White House who enabled Israel to call the shots in the ongoing Middle East peace process to the nuclear secrets smuggled out of the United States and used to jump-start Israel's own atomic weapons program, *Gideon's Spies: The Secret History of the Mossad* reveals the Mossad as it truly is: brilliant, ruthless, flawed but ultimately awesome in its worldwide reach and influence. Softcover, 382 pages, #1084, $18.

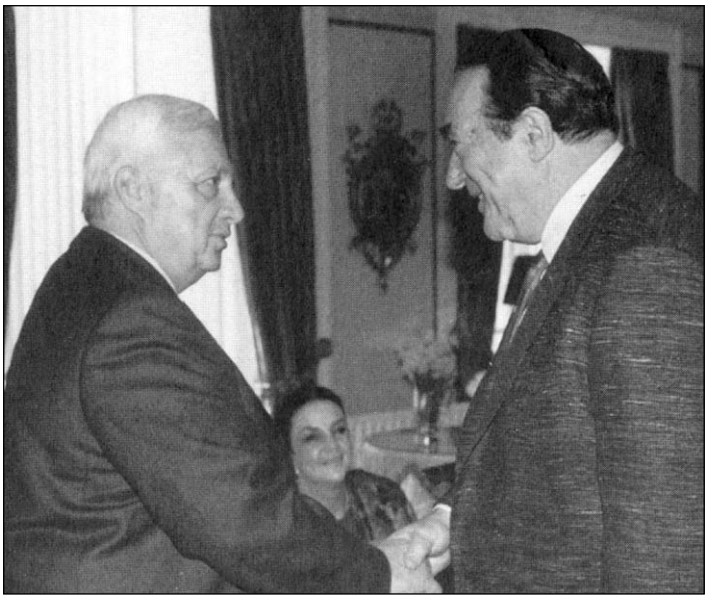
## *Robert Maxwell: Israel's Superspy*

The world knows only half the story of British media magnate Robert Maxwell's well-publicized career: how he was born poor but thrived on ruthless ambition and how he devoured his competitors and outsmarted his most formidable peers to build an international empire as a publisher, politician and industrialist. Now, for the first time, this explosive, assiduously researched book from best-selling author Gordon Thomas and terrorism expert Martin Dillon tells the other, long-secret half of Maxwell's story—the half that shows how he achieved and executed his topmost objective as a superspy for Israel's Mossad. According to Thomas' well-placed sources in Israel, Washington and London, the flamboyant Maxwell first came into the Mossad's orbit in the 1970s, when the Israeli spy organization stole from the United States its most sophisticated piece of intelligence gathering software, PROMIS. The Mossad turned it into a massive Trojan Horse whereby the Israelis could surreptitiously amass secret information from inside the very organizations they were covertly selling it to. The Mossad's representative in these extremely sensitive, multimillion-dollar transactions with China, India and 20 other countries was Robert Maxwell. Hardback, 448 pages, #1076, $30.

## *Seeds of Fire: China & the Attack on America*

Explores the question: Was bin Laden acting as a surrogate for Red China in the 9-11 "attack on America"? Is a worldwide Islamic revolution against Westernism in China's best interests? In *Seeds of Fire*, veteran Irish journalist Gordon Thomas also blows the lid off the most recent developments linking Israel to Red Chinese espionage and the theft of American nuclear and other military defense secrets. In fact, in many cases, the Chinese didn't need to steal the technology in the first place: the Israelis gave it to them! Includes: the Israel connection to the infamous "Inslaw Scandal"; the facts about secret "remote viewing" and mind control experiments conducted by the CIA; the shocking story of secret behind-the-scenes deals between the Red Chinese and the first Bush administration. Will China surpass the U.S. in world supremacy in a decade—or will it be sooner? What lessons has China learned? A must read as China emerges as "the other superpower" in the world. Softcover, 523 pages, Item #1054, $28.95.

**Order any of these amazing, well-researched works** from author Gordon Thomas by sending payment to First Amendment Books, 645 Pennsylvania Avenue SE, Suite 100, Washington, D.C. 20003. No charge for shipping and handling. You may also call 1-888-699-NEWS (6397) and charge your order to either Visa or MasterCard.



*Above left, Robert Maxwell shakes hands with Ariel Sharon (left), now prime minister of Israel and the man who many say—including some Belgian prosecutors—orchestrated the infamous Sabra and Shatila massacres of thousands of Palestinian and Lebanese refugees. Above right, Maxwell's grave, set in a sacred site adjacent to the Mount of Olives in the Holy Land—quite an honor for a swindler and spy.*

**ment officials. The Department's behavior dramatically illustrates its reflexive hostility and "circle the wagons" approach toward outside investigation and an inability or unwillingness to look objectively at charges of wrongdoing by high-level Justice officials. The department has shielded them from investigation and prosecution.** *

The mysterious death in 1991 of freelance investigative writer Joseph Daniel Casolaro who planned to publish a book called *Octopus* intended to expose a cabal of high-level officials involved, among other things, in the coverup of the Inslaw affair, the Iranian arms deal, the activities of the Bank of Credit and Commerce International, was declared to be a suicide. The U.S. attorney general at the time these activities took place was Edwin Meese.

This reviewer, while greatly impressed by the authors' well researched findings concerning Robert Maxwell's Mossad-related activities, must disagree with their contention that Mossad agents, a *kidon* assassination squad, actually murdered the mogul on his yacht for fear that he would publicly reveal all their nefarious activities because Israel would not bail him out of his financial difficulties. Moreover, Maxwell in his heyday had served Israel well; it is highly unlikely that he would be repaid in that way. Nor is there any solid evidence to support the assassination argument. On the other hand, there are many indications to suggest that Maxwell took his own life, either deliberately or by negligence.

It is ridiculous to believe that British and American intelligence were not already fully informed about his intelligence activities. It is even possible that elements in the CIA were even complicitous with Mossad in many of the operations. If Mossad were clever enough to install a trap or back door in the PROMIS system, certainly the CIA or NSA would have done so as well. Maxwell enterprises were bankrupt without any hope of salvation. Physically, the man himself had become a wreck. Over the years his youthful good looks had deserted him. He had become obese and quite a lush. His treatment of subordinates was notoriously bad. His personal hygienic practices became bizarre. He drank excessively and relied on an array of tranquilizers and sleeping pills to relax. According to the authors, Maxwell was increasingly suffering from what psychiatrists define as "private reality, a kind of manic disorder." At other times he would lapse into a kind of lisping baby talk. His marriage was also on the rocks for many reasons, including the neglect of his wife and his constant womanizing.

In those last few days Captain Bob once more embarked on his yacht, *The Lady Ghislaine*, where he hoped to find some solace and, the authors believe, to rendezvous with Israeli agents who, he thought, would help him out of his difficulties.

Robert Maxwell was a thoroughly spent force, and he knew it himself when Israel finally failed to bail him out financially. Several days after he slipped or fell silently off his yacht (or as the authors contend was dumped off by Israeli assassins), his body was recovered. He was buried in Israel with honors.

In August 1997, after a decade of litigation, a federal claims court (Judge Christine Miller presiding) ruled that there was no merit to Inslaw's claims. The U.S. Bankruptcy Court, according to the court, had exceeded its authority and technically had no jurisdiction over the case. Former Judge Nicholas Bua also dismissed claims in a 1993 report commissioned by the Justice Department. The Justice Department, which in effect had investigated itself, declared the case closed. ❖

***Of interest to TBR readers is the fact that a major figure in the Justice Department's theft of Inslaw was S. Martin Teel, who was rewarded for his perfidy with a lifetime job as bankruptcy judge in Washington, D.C. It was Teel who shut down Liberty Lobby and killed *The Spotlight* newspaper. Interestingly, *The Spotlight* was the only newspaper in America to point out Teel's involvement in the Inslaw scandal and the Justice Department's blatant theft of PROMIS.**

***ROBERT K. LOGAN*** is a library technician and part-time writer. An avid cross-country skier and snowmobiler, Mr. Logan resides in Saskatchewan.

# BOOKS FROM THE TBR BOOK CLUB

## The Communist Menace & the Bloody Legacy of Bolshevism

***The Black Book of Communism***—Translated by Harvard University Press from the French. A team of French historians chronicles the crimes of communism wherever it has attained power in the world. The number of victims it has left behind boggles the mind and that is certainly not being taught at universities, or even high schools. The authors put the toll at between 85 and 100 million; many patriots have put that number higher. It became a bestseller in Europe when first published in 1997. #235, hardback, 1,120 pgs., ***$37.50.***

***The World Hoax***, by E.F. Elmhurst—The author delves into the question: "Who sponsored communism?" Published in 1938, before the great conflagration of WWII, many of the answers have become self-evident. He accounts for the prevalence of U.S. Jews who swarmed all over Russia when communism was forced onto that hapless country, bringing terrorism with them. A "Who's Who" of the communist conspirators in the United States and a lesson for today. #137, softcover, 243 pgs., ***$10.***

***Stalin's War of Extermination: 1941-1945***, by Joachim Hoffmann—Subtitled "Planning, Realization and Documentation," the book covers Stalin's plan for a World Revolution by conquering Europe in a war of extermination. The German Army did everything in its power to stifle these plans and we all know the final disaster that befell Germany. When published in Germany in 1995, the book became a bestseller. One newspaper, *The Berliner Morgenpost*, stated it succinctly when writing: "Stalin conceived and accomplished his war against the German Reich as an extermination war of conquest. To this end, Hoffmann furnishes overwhelming data from German and Soviet archives." #282, hardback, 415 pgs., ***$39.95.***

***Beasts of the Apocalypse***, by Olivia M. O'Grady—First published in 1959, it is now being offered again after disappearing from bookshelves for years. Like an octopus, the socialist tentacles are far reaching and wide, all grabbing out for world government. The author puts the whole conspiracy into perspective and does so without apologies. She hoped that patriots would help to expose this un-Christian and un-American cabal that poisons all. #280, hardback, 470 pgs., ***$27.***

***Barbarians Inside the Gates***, by Donn de Grand Pre—Col. Grand Pre, author of several books including *Confessions of an Arms Peddler*, has produced another terrific book. *Barbarians* is about the art of war and the conquering of submissive peoples by an alien enemy within. Since 1933 (and FDR) the United States has been slowly strangled by the progression of Bolshevization. The author deftly ties together the critical levers used to subjugate us: money, media, military, markets, medicine, mind and morals. This book pulls no punches and is not for the faint of heart. #236, hardback, 425 pgs., ***$29.95.***

## The Holocaust: The World's Foremost "Taboo" Subject

**NEW!** ***The Rudolf Report*** by Germar Rudolf. A follow-up to the Leuchter Report about alleged gas chambers at Auschwitz plus additional corrections and clarifications. The author had to flee Germany because of his publishing work. Item #378, 455 pages, softcover, $30.

**NEW!** ***Concentration Camp Stutthof*** by Juergen Graf and Carlo Mattogno. New, important discoveries. The authors, Revisionist historians, lay to rest the allegations concerning this camp. Meticulously researched they prove that it was not an extermination camp at all. Item #379, 122 pages, softcover, $15.

**NEW!** ***Concentration Camp Majdanek*** by Juergen Graf and Carlo Mattogno. New blockbuster. Historical/ technical study with on-site physical research in addition to primary sources that disprove allegations that the camp was used as an extermination center. Item #380, 326 pages, softcover, $25.

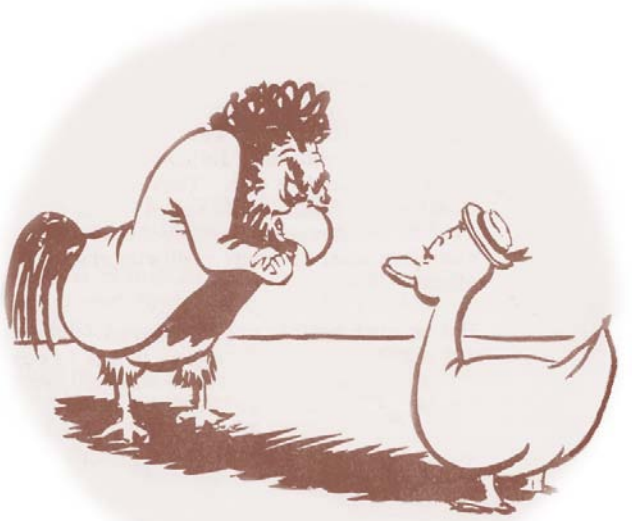
***The Giant With Feet of Clay***, by Juergen Graf—This intrepid Swiss scholar and researcher makes a devastating case against Raul Hilberg's standard work on the Holocaust. The widely respected Prof. Hilberg, the dean of Holocaust studies, managed to write a 1,300 page tome entitled *The Destruction of the European Jews* in 1961 but only devoted 19 pages to describing the actual process of extermination. He relied mostly on unverified second- and third-hand rumors and other unreliable materials, now clearly debunked by modern science. Juergen Graf manages to demolish these myths in a book of 128 pages. Scholarly, dispassionately written, it is a devastating account of purposeful historical misinformation and outright falsehoods. #252, softcover, 128 pgs., $13.50. ***Reduced to $11.50.***

***Truth for Germany*** by Udo Walendy, subtitled The Guilt Question of the Second Word War. It exposes allied intentions toward the German people before the outbreak of the war. Softcover version, 530 pages, Item #1, $20. Hardback version, Item #1A, $28.

***Hitler's Jewish Soldiers*** by Bryan Mark Rigg. The author, no friend of the Third Reich, concludes that 150,000 German soldiers who fought in WWII were Jewish. Many photos of these soldiers and officers, a most unique book on a subject many would prefer not be exposed. Item #330, 443 pages, hardback, $29.95.

### Ordering & S&H Instructions:

**Domestic S/H:** Via Post Office. $5 for orders up to $50; $10 from $51 to $100; $15 from $101 and over. Via Priority Mail—Double these charges. **Canada S/H:** Add $4 ea. book additional to Domestic rate above, no insurance incl. **Or:** Insured mail $17 first 3 books, plus $4 for ea. additional book add to Domestic rates. **Europe S/H: Add** $30 first 3 books additional to Domestic S/H above. Then, $5 each additional book, insured-surface. Send payment to TBR BOOK CLUB, P.O. Box 15877, Washington, D.C. 20003 or call 1-877-773-9077 toll free and charge to Visa or MC. See page 80 for TBR BOOK CLUB order form.



CARTOON DRAWN BY GEORGE LINCOLN ROCKWELL

# The Fable of the Ducks & the Hens

**George Lincoln Rockwell, the author of *The Ducks and the Hens*** (which has been described by some as the Rosetta Stone for the most significant and historical and political reality of our time) was a complex man. If he is known at all today, it is only as a rabble rouser of the worst sort. But he was a great and courageous political idealist. I should know because I was one of his men before his cruel assassination on August 25, 1967. Commander Rockwell, a decorated Navy aviator and Korean war veteran, composed this great American analogy on his old manual typewriter at one sitting. I saw him at work while he did it. He did not have to tell me that it flowed naturally from his creative brain. Since his tragic end, the ballad has been reprinted by others many times. It has never been copyrighted. To me, Commander Rockwell was a true hero. He accurately foresaw America's future unless dynamic steps were taken to save it. He was willing to lay down his own life for his country, and he did. I am proud to say that I was at his side during those turbulent days. —Ralph Forbes

Many, many years ago,
When animals could speak,
A wondrous thing the ducks befell;
Their tale is quite unique.

Down by a pond dwelt all these ducks,
Ten thousand at the least.
Their duckish joys were undisturbed
By any man or beast.

One day, down near the entrance gate,
There was an awful din.
A hundred hens all out of breath
Were begging to come in.

"Oh, let us in!" the poor birds cried.
"Before we do expire!
" 'Tis only by the merest inch
"That we escaped the fire!"

Their feathers singed, their combs adroop,
They were the saddest sight.
They'd run a hundred miles or more,
All day and then all night.

"Come in! Come in!" the ducks all quacked,
"For you our hearts do bleed!
"We'll share our happy lot with you,
"Just tell us what you need!"

And so the poor, bedraggled hens
Among the ducks moved in.
"For, after all," the ducks declared,
"We're sisters 'neath the skin."

Before too many months had passed,
The hens were good as new.
They sent for all their rooster friends,
And these were welcomed too.

To please their hosts, the chickens tried
To waddle and to quack.
To simulate the duckish ways
They quickly learned the knack.

This pleased the flock of ducks, because
It gratified their pride.
But hear my tale, and learn how they
Got taken for a ride.

The ducks, it seemed, spent all their time
In fixing up the place,
In growing food and building homes
And cleaning every space.

They asked the hens what they would do
To earn their daily bread.
"We'll teach and write and entertain,
"And buy and sell," they said.

And so the hens began to teach
The baby ducks and chicks.
They traded food and eggs and things,
With many clever tricks.

They wrote great books and put on shows;
Of genius they'd no lack.
It wasn't long till chickens owned
*The Duckville Daily Quack*.

One day a mother duck who took
Her ducklings to the lake,
Was flabbergasted when one said,
"A swim I will not take!"

"Why, ducklings always swim!" she gasped.
"It's what you're built to do!
"Like bunnies hop, and crickets chirp,
"And cows 'most always moo!"

"You're nuts!" her little son replied,
"That stuff is all old hat!
"It's wrong for birds to swim; besides,
"It's damned cold on my pratt!"

"Oh, fie!" the mother duck exclaimed,
"You're talking like a fool!"
Up quacked the other ducks and said,
"He's right! We learned in school!"

"Such things must stop!" the mother cried,
"Those hens can't teach such lies!
"For sheer ingratitude and nerve,
"I'm sure this takes the prize!"

But she was wrong, for even then
The hens did thump the tub,
Demanding they be let into
The Duckville Swimming Club.

"But you don't swim!" the ducks exclaimed,
"To join, why should you care?"
"That's not the point!" the hens replied,
"To exclude us isn't fair!"

The younger ducks, who'd been to school,
Agreed right there and then:
"To keep them out is bigotry!
"'Twould just be anti-hen!"

Outnumbered by the younger ducks,
The old ducks soon did lose.
They agreed to let the hens all in,
If they would pay the dues.

That night The Duckville Daily Quack
contained this banner spread:
"Reactionary Ducks Are Licked!
"Duckville Moves Ahead!"

Down at the Duckville Gaiety,
The young set laughed with glee,
At cracks about "old fuddy ducks"
In burlesque repartee.

Next day the hens were at the club.
A petition they'd sent 'round:
They objected to the swimming fund
With fury and with sound.

"You use our dues to fix the pond,
"To keep it neat and trim,
"And this is wrong," they said, "because
"You know we do not swim!"

"God help us all!" cried a wise old duck,
"These chickens have gone mad!
"We'll take this thing to court, by George!
"And justice will be had!"

But when they went up to the judge,
Imagine their dismay!
A chicken-judge decreed that they
A heavy fine must pay!

"Minorities must have their rights!"
The judge declared right then.
"To use hens' dues to fix the pond
"Is very anti-hen!"

Once more *The Duckville Daily Quack*
Emblazoned 'cross the page:
"Old-Fogy Ducks Refuse to See
"The Great New Coming Age!"

In Duckville's church on Sunday morn,
The preacher spoke these words,
"Discrimination's got to stop!
"Remember, we're all birds!"

The wisest duck in all the town
Sat down in black despair.
"I'll write a book," he thought, "and then
"This madness I will bare!"

"Let swimmers swim, let hoppers hop,
"Let each one go his way.
"Let none coerce a fellow bird!"
Was what he had to say.

" 'Twere wrong to force the hens to swim,
"So here's the problem's crux;
"It's just as bad for hens to try
"To chicken-ize our ducks!"

"I can't print that," the printer said,
" 'Twill put me in a mess!
"My shop is mortgaged to the hens;
"The chickens own my press!"

This worried duck then tried to warn
His friends by speech and pen,
But young ducks fresh from school just jeered.
"He's a vicious anti-hen!"

Now up the stream a little way
Was Gooseville on the lake.
The hens had come to Gooseville too,
But the geese were more awake.

When the hens began to spoil the young,
And Gooseville's laws to flout,
The geese rose up in righteous wrath
And simply threw them out.

Of course you know where they all ran;
On Duckville they converged.
"We've got to take these refugees,"
Was what the hens all urged.

*The Duckville Daily Quack* declared:
"These geese will stop at naught!
"They plan to conquer all the world!
"Atrocities they've wrought!"

"That's right," the young ducks all agreed,
"We'll help our fellow birds!
"These geese have plans to conquer us!
"We've read the Quack's own words!"

They let the hens from Gooseville in,
The whole bedraggled pack.
And every hen took up a job
On Duckville's *Daily Quack*!

When Duckville's mayor's term was up,
The *Quack* put up its duck.
A vain and stupid duck was he,
A veritable cluck!

But when he praised the wild young ducks,
And cursed the evil geese,
The Quack declared he was all-wise;
His praise would never cease.

The hens chipped in to help this cluck
Give grain away for free.
The old ducks sadly shook their heads;
The writing they could see.

And, sure enough, this stupid duck,
He was elected mayor.
From this point on, the Duckville ducks,
They never had a prayer.

The mayor said, "Gooseville must go!
"We'll wipe them off the map!"
While Duckville slept, the scheming hens
For Gooseville set a trap.

They called the geese by filthy names;
They filled their pond with sticks.
They helped the weasels catch the geese,
And other hennish tricks.

The geese got mad and threw some rocks.
"It's war!" the *Quack* announced.
"We ducks must fight those evil geese
"'Till they've been soundly trounced!"

The ducks (who knew not of the tricks
Indulged in by the mayor)
Were filled with patriotic zeal,
And pitched right in for fair!

Now when the ducks had whipped the geese,
The mayor called "Retreat!"
"Our hennish friends should really take
"Gooseville's big main street!"

The hens were back in Gooseville now.
They starved and beat the geese.
They prayed for peace—but organized
The "Hennish Armed Police"!

They drained the Gooseville swimming pond;
They de-goose-ified the schools;
They wrung the neck of Gooseville's mayor
On lately made up rules.

They formed a council of the hens:
"United Birds" the name
The other birds who joined the thing
Did not perceive the game.

No sooner had they set this up,
Then they announced their plan
To seize up Swanville as a home
For all their hennish clan.

They took a vote amongst the hens,
And everyone approved!
"Swanville was for hens!" they said,
"Way back, before we moved."

And so they kicked the swans all out
With Duckville's help and power,
And Duckville couldn't understand
Why swans on them turned sour.

By this time, Duckville was a mess;
The young ducks had gone mad.
They stole and laughed at truth and law;
They went completely bad.

The hens were selling loco weed
In every nasty den.
But ducks who dared to mention this
Were labeled "anti-hen."

The hens all preached of tolerance.
They invoked the Golden Rule,
But they subsidized the indigent,
The greedy and the fool.

At last the very dumbest ducks
Began to smell a rat.
"This mayor is no good!" they cried,
"And we will soon fix that!"

But the hens had planned for even this;
A candidate they had
Whom even wise old ducks believed
Just never could be bad.

This hen-tool duck had whipped the geese;
A soldier-duck was he.
Although the hens had set him up,
The ducks all thought him free.

This hen-tool duck got elected,
Through ignorance and greed,
Through hennish lies in press and speech,
Through bribes of chicken feed.

The hens now kicked the ducks around
Without a blush of shame,
Until the mayor ran the town
In nothing else but name.

They pumped the swimming pool all dry;
They taught the ducks to crow.
While duckish numbers dwindled,
The hens' began to grow.

The hens stirred up the happy crows
From out the piney wood,
To come and mix with all the ducks
In the name of brotherhood.

Things got so bad that 50 ducks
Who knew of days gone by
Took up their wives and children
And decided that they'd fly.

They flew through storm and tempest;
They froze, and many died.
But on they drove, until, at last,
A lovely lake they spied.

They settled down exhausted,
But soon went straight to work
To build and clear and cultivate.
No danger did they shirk.

Now, after many years of toil,
This little band had grown.
The fields around were full of grain
From seeds that they had sown.

The first ducks now were long since dead;
Their struggles now had ceased.
Through hard work and suffering,
Their joys had been increased.

One day near the entrance gate
There was an awful din;
A hundred hens, all out of breath,
Were begging to come in.

"Oh, let us in!" the poor birds cried,
"Before we do expire!
"'Tis only by the merest inch . . .

This EPIC really has no end because
However you fight 'em,
Those HENS will show up EVERY TIME,
And so on, . . . *ad infinitum*.


# Hate

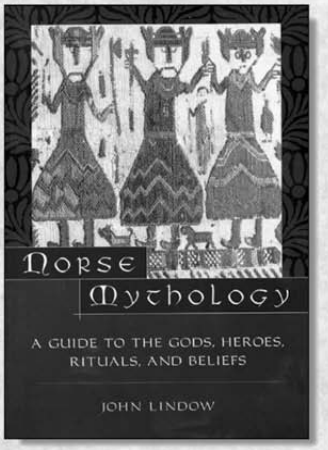
A BOOK FROM THE TBR BOOK CLUB

## Rockwell and the American Nazi Party

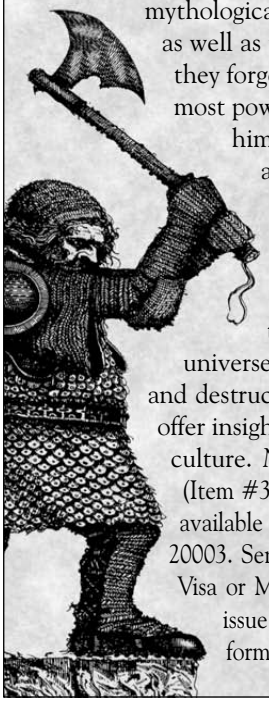
This 343-page, heavily indexed and footnoted book by William H. Schmaltz is the story of George Lincoln Rockwell's American Nazi Party. Although full of minor errors and, of course, very anti-Rockwell, the book gives a fascinating account of this unusual man—who he was, where he came from, his numerous exploits, the gutsy men who surrounded him and his brutal assassination. **Hate:** softcover, 388 pages, item #366, $17.95 minus 10% for TBR subscribers. S&H charges apply. See page 80 for a handy ordering coupon and shipping instructions. Otherwise, call our toll free ordering line at 1-877-773-9077 and charge to Visa or MasterCard.

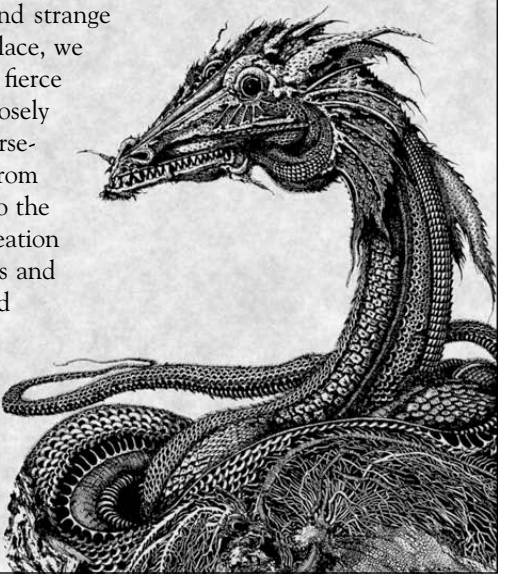
GEORGE ROCKWELL & FAMILY

# Norse Mythology: A Guide to the Gods




***Norse Mythology: A Guide to the Gods, Heroes, Rituals and Beliefs*** explores the magical myths and legends of Norway, Sweden, Denmark, Iceland and Greenland. This work outlines the prehistoric tales and beliefs from these regions that have remained imbedded in the imagination of the world. The guide begins with an introduction that helps put Scandinavian mythology in its place in history. Then follows a chapter that explains the meaning of mythic time and a third section that presents in-depth explanations of each mythological term. These fascinating entries identify particular deities and giants as well as the places where they dwell and the varied and wily means by which they forged their existence and battled one another. We meet Thor, one of the most powerful gods, who specializes in killing giants using a hammer made for him by dwarves, not to mention myriad trolls, ogres, humans and strange animals. In the enchanted world where this mythology takes place, we encounter turbulent rivers, majestic mountains, dense forests, fierce winters, eagles, ravens, salmon and snakes in a landscape closely resembling Scandinavia. Beings travel on ships and on horseback. They eat slaughtered meat and drink mead. Spanning from the inception of the universe and the birth of human beings, to the universe's destruction and the mythic future, these sparkling tales of creation and destruction, death and rebirth, gods and heroes will entertain readers and offer insight into the relationship between Scandinavian myth, history and culture. *Norse Mythology: A Guide to the Gods, Heroes, Rituals and Beliefs* (Item #339, softcover, 365 pages, $19 minus 10% for TBR subscribers) is available from TBR BOOK CLUB, P.O. Box 15877, Washington, D.C. 20003. Send request with payment or call 1-877-773-9077 and charge to Visa or MasterCard. Add shipping & handling. See page 80 inside this issue for simple shipping and handling instructions and an ordering form.





STATEMENT OF OWNERSHIP, MANAGEMENT AND CIRCULATION (As required under Act of August 12, 1970, Section 3685, Title 39, United States Code.) 1. Publication Title: The Barnes Review. 2. Publication NO. 012-196. 3. Filing Date: October 1, 2003. Issue frequency: Bimonthly 5. No. of issues published annually: 6. 6. Annual subscription price: $46.00. 7. Complete mailing address of known office of publication: 645 Pennsylvania Avenue SE, Suite 100, Washington, D.C. 20003. Contact person: Lois Hodges. Telephone (202) 544-5977. 8. Location of the headquarters or general business offices of publishers: 645 Pennsylvania Avenue SE, Suite 100, Washington, D.C. 20003. 9. Names and addresses of publisher, editor and managing editor: Publisher: W.A. Carto, 645 Pennsylvania Avenue SE, Suite 100, Washington, D.C. 20003. Editor: M. Raphael Johnson, 645 Pennsylvania Avenue SE, Suite 100, Washington, D.C. 20003. Managing Editor: M. Raphael Johnson, 645 Pennsylvania Avenue SE, Suite 100, Washington, D.C. 20003. 10. Owner. If the publication is owned by a corporation, give the name and address of the corporation immediately followed by the names and addresses of all stockholders owning or holding 1 percent or more of the total amount of stock. If not owned by a corporation, give the names and addresses of the individual owners. If owned by a partnership or other unincorporated firm, give its name and address as well as those of each individual owner. If the publication is published by a nonprofit organization, give its name and address: Foundation for Economic Liberty (FEL) Barnes Review (The) 645 Pennsylvania Avenue SE, Suite 100, Washington, D.C. 20003. 11. Known bondholders, mortgagees and other security holders owning or holding 1 percent or more of the total amount of bonds, mortgages or other securities: None. 12. Tax status. The purpose, function and status of this organization and the status for federal income tax purposes has changed during the preceding 12 months. 13. Publication name: The Barnes Review. 14. Issue date for circulation data below: Sept./Oct. 2003. 15. Extent and nature of circulation 15a. Total no. of copies printed (net press run): average no. copies each issue during preceding 12 months: 8,333, no. copies of single issue published nearest to filing date: 8,000. 15 b (1) Paid/Requested outside-county mail subscriptions stated on form 3541 average no. copies each issue during preceding 12 months: 7,378; no. copies of single issue published nearest to filing date: 7,410. 15 b (2) paid in-county subscriptions stated on form 3541; average no. copies each issue during preceding 12 months: 0 ; no. copies of single issue published nearest to filing date: 0. 15 b (3): Sales through dealers and carriers, street vendors, counter sales and other non-USPS paid distribution: average no. copies each issue during preceding 12 months: 100. no. copies of single issue published nearest to filing date: 100. 15 b (4) Other classes mailed through the USPS: 0; average no. copies each issue during preceding 12 months: 0; no. copies of single issue published nearest to filing date: 0. 15 c: Total paid and/or requested circulation: average no. copies each issue during preceding 12 months: 7,478; no. copies of single issue published nearest to filing date: 7,510. 15 d: Free distribution by mail. Outside county as stated on form 3541: (1) average no. copies each issue during preceding 12 months: 0; no. copies of single issue published nearest to filing date: 0. (2) In-county as stated on form 3541: copies each issue during preceding 12 months: 0; no. copies of single issue published nearest to filing date: 0. (3) Other classes mailed through USPS copies each issue during preceding 12 months: 0. E. Free distribution outside the mail (carriers or other means): 418; no. copies of single issue published nearest to filing date: 358; F. Total free distribution copies each issue during preceding 12 months: 418; no. copies of single issue published nearest to filing date: 358; G. Total Distribution: average no. copies each issue during preceding 12 months: 7,896; no. copies of single issue published nearest to filing date: 7,868. H. Copies not distributed: copies each issue during preceding 12 months: 437; no. copies of single issue published nearest to filing date: 132. I. Total: copies each issue during preceding 12 months: 8,333; no. copies of single issue published nearest to filing date: 8,000. J. Percent paid and/or requested circulation: copies each issue during preceding 12 months: 94.70; no. copies of single issue published nearest to filing date: 95.44. 16. Publication of statement of ownership printed in the Nov./Dec. 2003 issue. I certify that all information furnished on this form is true and complete. I understand that anyone who furnishes false or misleading information on this form or who omits material or information requested on the form may be subject to criminal sanctions (including fines and imprisonment) and/or civil sanctions (including civil penalties). (Signed) M. Raphael Johnson, Editor, September 30, 2003.

# TBR Comprehensive Index for 2003

## Authors Index by Issue No. & Page (See Reverse for TBR's 2003 Subject Index)


### A

**Anonymous**, The Murder of Robert F. Kennedy, #4, 6.
**App, Dr. Austin J.**, A Just Peace: The Chief Business of Our Generation, #6, 57.
—, The Fly in Truman's Ointment, #4, 47.

### B

**Baldwin Jr., Warren**, What Is a Just War?, #6, 14.
**Barnes, Harry Elmer**, The End of America, #3, 25.
**Bastius, Stefan**, Ethnic Germans in the Banat, #1, 13.
Bauer, Wilhelm, Nazi Economics, #1, 21.
Bird, Vivian, British Troops in Germany, #2, 59.
Braddock, Col. James Edward, Zionist Disinformation and the Downing of KAL Flight 007, #6, 32.
Butler, Gen. Smedley, War Is a Racket, #4, 33.

### C

**Coughlin, Fr. Charles**, The Godlessness of Wealth Control: A Call for Social Justice, #1, 57.
—, The Bankers Caused the Great Depression, #2, 71.
Crowhurst, James, Zionism and the Ottomans, #3, 59.

### D

**Degenito, Anthony**, Tolerance in Mussolini's Italy, #3, 45.
**Degrelle, Gen. Leon**, Germany's Return to the Lost Rhineland, #1, 75.
—, The London-Paris Disagreement, #2, 77.
**—,** Why Italy Invaded Ethiopia, #3, 49.
—, Léon Blum, the Man Who Collected Fascisms, #4, 65.
—, Adolf Hitler and Mikhail Tukhachevsky, #5, 73.
—, The People's Army, #6, 62.
**Dennis, Lawrence,** Appeal for Peace and Non-Intervention, #4, 27.
**Denny, Earl**, Joe McCarthy Silenced by Eisenhower, #6, 5.

### E

**Elioupolos, Nicholas C.**, Constantine vs. the Bankers of Rome, #6, 46.

### F

**Fogarty, Chris**, Genocide in Ireland, #2, 15.
Forbes, Ralph, Barnes Review Conference Roundup, #4, 4.

### G

**Granata, Russ**, Holocaust "Bunker" a Farmhouse, #2, 29.
**Graf, Juergen**, (trans. By Russ Granata), Holocaust Revisionism: The Greatest Adventure of Our Time, #6, 26.

### H

**Hess, Rudolf**, Hess Speech Preceding August 19, 1934 Plebiscite Approving the Vesting of Sole Executive Power in Adolf Hitler, #5, 68.
**Hitler, Adolf**, A Final Appeal to the World, #1, 27.

### J

**Jackson, Frank**, Jung and the Plutocrats, #4, 77.
**Johnson, Dr. M. Raphael**, The Fraud of Tolerance, #1, 63.
—, Academics Afraid of History, #2, 9.
—, The "Adorable" Catherine the Great, #2, 53.
—, The Aesthetics of Civility, #3, 9.
—, John Quincy Adams and Masonic Influence in the United States., #3, 55.
—, Johann Herder and Nationalism, #4, 19.
—, Hungary's Adm. Horthy in His Words, #4, 51.
—, Foundational Nationalism, #5, 63.
—, Mass Man, Mass Politics and the Capitalist Order, #6, 39.
**Josephson, Emmanuel**, Joe McCarthy Framed by Rockefeller, #6, 9.

### K

**Kent, John**, A Short History of the Teutonic "Barbarians," #6, 54.
**Kimmel, Thomas K.**, The Pearl Harbor Fraud, #2, 41.
**Kopanski, Prof. Dr. Ataullah Bogdan**, Poland During World War II, #3, 37.
—, Islamic Warriors for the Third Reich, #5, 27.

### L

**Lina, Juri**, Brainwashing the Masses, #6, 21.
**Littlefield, Henry M.**, Populist *Wizard of Oz*, #1, 5.
**Logan, Robert K.**, Halhaiin Gol: Blitzkrieg in Mongolia, #1, 49.
—, The Real Hispaniola, #5, 15.
—, Josef Stalin May Have Been Murdered, #2, 35.

### M

**McGowan, Richard**, Watergate Revisited, #2, 5.
**McLaughlin, Michael**, Vidkun Quisling: The Slaying of a Viking, #5, 5.
—(comp.), The Adolf Hitler Whom the World Respected, #4, 71.
**Malnasi, Dr. Edmund**, Three U.S. Presidents Compared and Contrasted, #4, 55.
**Martin, Stephen**, The Notorious Highland Clearances: A Holocaust in Scotland, #3, 67.
—, Genocide in India, #4, 11.
—, U.S. President Van Buren Stabbed Canada's Revolution in the Back, #5, 57.
**Marais, Jaap**, South Africa Murdered, #2, 25.
**Muirden, Geoffrey**, The Fate of the Natives of Tasmania, #3, 75.

### N

**Nakamura, Akira**, An Introductory Look at the Myths of the Rape of Nanking (aka Nanjing Incident), #1, 45.

### P

**Perry, Alex S.**, The Fraud of Eisenhower, #3, 19.
**Piper, Michael Collins**, The Real "Boss of Bosses" Was Not Al Capone, #3, 5.
—, Garet Garrett and U.S. Imperialism, #4, 25.
—, Scalawag Franklin Moses, #5, 52.
**Platonov, Dr. Oleg**, Subversive Activity: Zionism in Russia, #1, 67.
**Powell, Enoch**, Predicting Rivers of Blood, #1, 41.

### R

**Rhome, Harrell**, Modern Poland and Zionism, #3, 41.
**Rockwell, George Lincoln**, The Fable of the Ducks and the Hens, #6, 73.
**Rose, Tom**, Ninety Years of the Federal Reserve, #4, 15.
—, Inside the Federal Reserve, #5, 39.

### S

**Schmidt, Ken J.**, Nationalism Resurgent, #3, 15.
**Steele, Edgar**, Injustice for All, #5, 19.
**Summers, John**, Suez Crisis, #4, 61.

### T

**Tedor, Richard**, Hitler's Russia Strategy, #2, 63.
**Terrall, R.N.**, Josef Stalin Possibly Jewish, #3, 71.
**Thompson, Eric**, Poland & the Allied Myths, #1, 35.
**Tiffany, John**, Mysterious Maltese Megalithic Monuments, #2, 21.
—, Seven Thousand Years of Civilization in Mesopotamia and Iraq, #3, 63.
—, Smithsonian Wrong About Kensington Rune Stone, #3, 6348
—, China Charted the World, #4, 50.
—, Guerrilla Warfare in World History and Francis Marion's Military Genius, #4, 40.
—, The Dubious Diary of Anne Frank, #4, 75.
—, The Amazingly Advanced Jomon Culture of Prehistoric Japan, #5, 35.
**Toynbee, Arnold**, Samson Shakes the Pillars, #4, 45.

### W

**Wagner, Richard**, Jews in Music, #1, 17.
**Wolff, Walter M.**, Accounting for the Rise of Hitler, #2, 49.

### Y

**Yockey, Francis Parker**, The Tragedy of Youth, #2, 45.

# TBR Comprehensive Index for 2003

## Subject Index by Issue No. & Page (See Reverse for TBR's 2003 Authors Index)

### Africa, Australia & Oceania

**Suez Crisis**, Summers, John, #4, 61.
**South Africa Murdered**, Marais, Jaap, #2, 25.
**Fate of the Natives of Tasmania**, Muirden, Geoffrey, #3, 75.

### Asia

**Jomon Culture of Japan**, Tiffany, John, #5, 35.
**Chinese Navigated and Charted the World**, Tiffany, John, #4, 50.
**British Genocide in India**, Martin, Stephen, #4, 11.
**Zionism and the Ottomans**, Crowhurst, James, #3, 59.
**Rape of Nanking, Introductory Look**, Nakamura, Akira, #1, 45.
**Halhaiin Gol: Blitzkrieg in Mongolia,** Logan, Robert K., #1, 49.
**Palestinians Revolt Against Israeli Oppression**, Toynbee, Arnold, #4, 45.
**7,000 Years of Civilization in Mesopotamia**, Tiffany, John, #3, 63.
**Downing of KAL Flight 007**, Braddock, Col. James Edward, #6, 32.

### Europe

**Mysterious Maltese Megalithic Monuments**, Tiffany, John, #2, 21.
**Teutonic "Barbarians,"** Kent, John, #6, 54.
**Constantine vs. the Bankers**, Elioupolos, Nicholas C., #6, 46.
**Catherine the Great**, Johnson, Dr. M. Raphael, #2, 53.
**Ireland Genocide**, Fogarty, Chris, #2, 15.
**Hungary's Adm. Horthy**, Johnson, Dr. M. Raphael, #4, 51.
**Speech Preceding August 19, 1934 Plebiscite**, Hess, Rudolf, #5, 68.
**Accounting for the Rise of Hitler**, Wolff, Walter M., #2, 49.
**Holocaust Revisionism**, Graf, Juergen, (trans. By Russ Granata), #6, 26.
**Islamic Warriors in Third Reich**, Kopanski, Prof. Dr. Ataullah B., #5, 27.
**Vidkun Quisling**, McLaughlin, Michael, #5, 5.
**Tolerance in Mussolini's Italy**, Degenito, Anthony, #3, 45.
**Poland During World War II**, Kopanski, Dr. Ataullah Bogdan, #3, 37.
**Hitler's Russia Strategy**, Tedor, Richard, #2, 63.
**Holocaust "Bunker" a Farmhouse,** Granata, Russ, #2, 29.
**Germany's Return to the Lost Rhineland**, Degrelle, Gen. Leon, #1, 75.
**The London-Paris Disagreement**, Degrelle, Gen. Leon, #2, 77.
**Why Italy Invaded Ethiopia**, Degrelle, Gen. Leon, #3, 49.
**Blum, Leon**; Degrelle, Gen. Leon, #4, 65.
**Hitler and Tukhachevsky**, Degrelle, Gen. Leon, #5, 73.
**The German People's Army**, Degrelle, Gen. Leon, #6, 62.
**Nazi Economics**, Bauer, Wilhelm, #1, 21.
**A Final Appeal to the World**, Hitler, Adolf, #1, 27.
**Poland and the Allied Myths**, Thompson, Eric, #1, 35.
**Frank, Anne, Dubious Diary of**, Tiffany, John, #4, 75.
**British Troops in Germany**, Bird, Vivian, #2, 59.
**Stalin Murdered?**, Logan, Robert K., #2, 35.
**British Immigration Leads to Bloodshed**, Powell, Enoch, #1, 41.
**Stalin Possibly Jewish**, Terrall, R.N., #3, 71.
**Highland Clearances**, Martin, Steven, #3, 67.
**Subversive Zionism in Russia**, Platonov, Dr. Oleg, #1, 67.
**Ethnic Germans in the Banat**, Bastius, Stefan, #1, 13.
**Poland and Zionism**, Rhome, Harrell, #3, 41.
**World Respected Adolf Hitler**, McLaughlin, Michael (comp.), #4, 71.

### North America and the U.S. Empire

**Smithsonian Errs on Kensington Rune Stone**, Tiffany, John, #3, 6348
**American Revolution: Marion, Francis**; Tiffany, John, #4, 40.
**John Quincy Adams and the Masons**, Johnson, Dr. M. Raphael, #3, 55.
**Van Buren Stabbed Canadians in Back**, Martin, Stephen, #5, 57.
**Scalawag Franklin Moses**, Piper, Michael Collins, #5, 52.
**Jung and the Plutocrats**, Jackson, Frank, #4, 77.
**Garet Garrett and U.S. Imperialism**, Piper, Michael Collins, #4, 25.
**The End of Neutral America**, Barnes, Harry Elmer, #3, 25.
**Populist Book *Wizard of Oz***, Littlefield, Henry M., #1, 5.
**Real "Boss of Bosses" Not Al Capone**, Piper, Michael Collins, #3, 5.
**War Is a Racket**, Butler, Gen. Smedley, #4, 33.
**Godlessness of Wealth Control**, Coughlin, Fr. Charles, #1, 57.
**Bankers Caused Great Depression**, Coughlin, Fr. Charles, #2, 71.
**Military Fraud of Eisenhower**, Perry, Alex S., #3, 19.
**McCarthy Framed by Rockefeller**, Josephson, Emmanuel, #6, 9.
**McCarthy Silenced by Eisenhower**, Denny, Earl, #6, 5.
**The Fly in Truman's "Peace Points" Ointment**, App, Austin, #4, 47.
**Appeal for Peace and Non-Intervention**, Dennis, Lawrence, #4, 27.
**Murder of Robert F. Kennedy**, Anonymous, #4, 6.
**Pearl Harbor Fraud**, Kimmel, Thomas K., #2, 41.
**Watergate Revisited**, McGowan, Richard, #2, 5.
**Three U.S. Presidents Compared**, Malnasi, Dr. Edmund, #4, 55.
**Federal Reserve**, Rose, Tom, #4, 15; #5, 39.
**Hispaniola, Logan**, Robert K., #5, 15.
**Mass Man, Mass Politics and the Capitalist Order**, Johnson, Dr. M. Raphael, #6, 39.

### Other

**A Just War?**, Baldwin Jr., Warren, #6, 14.
**A Just Peace**, App, Dr. Austin J., #6, 57.
**Jews and Goyim** (allegory), Rockwell, George Lincoln, #6, 73.
**Brainwashing the Masses**, Lina, Juri, #6, 21.
**Foundational Nationalism**, Johnson, Dr. M. Raphael, #5, 63.
**Injustice for All**, Steele, Edgar, #5, 19.
**Herder and Nationalism**, Johnson, Dr. M. Raphael, #4, 19.
**Civility, Aesthetics of**, Johnson, Dr. M. Raphael, #3, 9.
**Nationalism Resurgent**, Schmidt, Kenneth J., #3, 15.
**Jews in Music**, Wagner, Robert, #1, 17.
**Fraud of Tolerance**, Johnson, Dr. M. Raphael, #1, 63.
**Academics Fear History**, Johnson, Dr. M. Raphael, #2, 9.
**Nationalist Letter to Youths**, Yockey, Francis Parker, #2, 45.
**Barnes Review Conference Roundup**, Forbes, Ralph, #4, 4.
**Guerrilla Warfare**, Tiffany, John, #4, 40.

# Own the TBR 2003 FREE SPEECH CONFERENCE on Videos or Audios!

**For those who did not attend this year's conference, here is the perfect way to find out exactly what you missed and to see if TBR conferences (now being co-sponsored by *American Free Press*) are something you'd like to participate in in the future. We have professionally recorded every lecture in audio and video and are giving you the chance to own all 16 hours of the conference lectures on VHS, DVD or audio cassette—or to mix and match just the lecturers you want. Here's what's on each of the eight tapes. (Audios and videos correspond by content and number. What's on Video 1 will be on cassette Tape 1.)**

### VHS/DVD/AUDIO TAPE 1
- **Rick Adams:** This Conference Is Serious Business
- **Dr. M. Raphael Johnson:** Problems in History
- **Thomas Kimmel:** New Facts About Pearl Harbor
- **Ralph René:** 9-11—The New Pearl Harbor

### VHS/DVD/AUDIO TAPE 2
- **Charles Carlson:** War & Christian Zionism
- **Dr. A.B. Kopanski:** Mongols from the West
- **Evangelist Dale Crowley:** Morality in the Mideast

### VHS/DVD/AUDIO TAPE 3
- **Warren Baldwin Jr:** What Is a Just War?
- **Nita Renfrew:** America's Iraq Atrocity
- **Edgar J. Steele:** Injustice in America

### VHS/DVD/AUDIO TAPE 4
- **Christopher Petherick:** Political Options
- **Sen. Mike Gravel:** The National Initiative
- **Warren Baldwin Sr:** The America First Party
- **Sam Cross:** Need for More Political Parties
- **Peymon Mottahedeh:** Citizen Activism
- **Ted Gunderson:** FBI Corruption

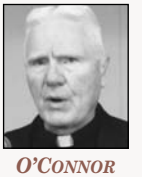
### VHS/DVD/AUDIO TAPE 5
- **Trevor Constable:** The Failure of the *Luftwaffe*
- **Nicholas Eliopoulos:** Constantine & the Usurers
- **Bill Murphy:** America's Money Bubble and Gold

GIBSON

### VHS/DVD/AUDIO TAPE 6
- **Christopher Bollyn:** European Views of America
- **Eustace Mullins:** The Iraq Atrocity
- **Tito Howard:** Update on *USS Liberty* Story
- **Hutton Gibson:** Traditional Catholicism Under Fire

THOMAS

### VHS/DVD/AUDIO TAPE 7
- **Michael Collins Piper:** ADL, CIA, Revisionism
- **Russ Granata:** Holocaust Revisionism
- **Fredrick Töben:** Holocaust Revisionism
- **Father John O'Connor:** The Legitimacy of Israel



O'CONNOR

### VHS/DVD/AUDIO TAPE 8
- **Gordon Thomas:** Dangers of Intelligence Reporting, Thomas has written 43 books and sold more than 45 million copies of his works. Thomas was the keynote speaker during the First Amendment Banquet and is presently a correspondent for *American Free Press*.

GUNDERSON

## Use this Form to: Order Conference Videos & Audios, Subscribe to TBR or Order Copies of Special Reports on this Year's Conference

***NOTE: See the list above for actual content. VHS, DVD, CASSETTES have corresponding lectures.***

❑ **Send me the complete 8-VIDEO, 16-hour TBR/AFP CONFERENCE VIDEO** SET for $175. (Outside the U.S. cost is $185.) **CIRCLE ONE: VHS DVD**

❑ **Send me the following SINGLE VIDEOS** @ $25 each. *(circle selections)*

**1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 CIRCLE ONE: VHS DVD**

❑ **Send the complete 8-AUDIO TBR CONFERENCE SET** for $75. (Outside the U.S. cost is $85). **CIRCLE ONE: CASSETTE ONLY**

❑ **Send me the following SINGLE AUDIOS** @ $10 each: *(circle)*

**1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 CIRCLE ONE: CASSETTE ONLY**

❑ **I will not be ordering the video set today, but I would like to help** THE BARNES REVIEW continue its vital work of fighting "political correctness" in History and preserving FREE SPEECH in America. I know these conferences are expensive. I want you to have another one. I am enclosing a donation to TBR for:

❑ $5 ❑ $10 ❑ $25 ❑ $50 ❑ $100 ❑ $250 ❑ $500 ❑ Other $ _____

❑ **Begin my one-year subscription to THE BARNES REVIEW for $46** (six 80-page issues) **OR** ❑ **two years of TBR** for $78 (twelve 80-page issues). Subscribe today and take 10% off your audio/video purchase.

❑ **Please send me extra copies of your SPECIAL FOUR-PAGE CONFERENCE REPORT.** One copy is $2; Six copies are $4; and 40 or more copies are reduced to just 40¢ each. S&H included.

**PAYMENT OPTION:** ❑ Check/MO ❑ Visa ❑ MasterCard

CARD # _____ EXP. _____

NAME _____

CITY, STATE, ZIP _____

**I ENCLOSE: $ _____** *(TBR subscribers take 10% off video/audio purchase.)*

**RETURN THIS FORM WITH PAYMENT TO:** THE BARNES REVIEW, P.O. Box 15877, Washington, D.C. 20003 or call our toll free orders-only hotline at **1-877-773-9077** and charge to Visa or MasterCard.

TBR63

*TBR subscribers: Remember you get 10% off all book and video purchases.*

# TBR Book Club Discount Ordering Form

P.O. Box 15877, Washington, D.C. 20003 • 1-877-773-9077

| ITEM NO. | TITLE OF BOOK/VIDEO/BACK ISSUE ETC. | QTY | PRICE EACH | TOTAL $ |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | $ | $ |
| | | | | |
| | | | | |
| | | | | |
| | | | | |
| | | | | |
| | | | | |
| | | | | |
| | | | | |
| | | | | |
| | | | | |
| | | | | |
| | | | | |
| | | | | |
| | | | | |
| | Extra Copies of The Barnes Review Book Club Catalog | | $1.00 | |
| | | | **SUB TOTAL** | $ |
| | | | **TBR SUBSCRIBERS DEDUCT 10% DISCOUNT HERE** | — |
| | **Domestic S/H:** Via Post Office. $5 for orders up to $50; $10 from $51 to $100; $15 from $101 and over. Via Priority Mail—Double these charges. | | | |
| | **Canada S/H:** Add $4 ea. book additional to Domestic rate above, no insurance incl. **Or:** Insured mail $17 first 3 books, plus $4 for ea. additional book add to Domestic rates. | | | |
| | **Europe S/H: Add** $30 first 3 books additional to Domestic S/H above. Then, $5 each additional book, insured-surface. | | | |
| | **Please enter a TBR subscription for me at $46** (Subscriptions outside the U.S. add $10 per year.) | | | |

❑ **SUPER BONUS:** My order of $50 or more entitles me to buy BARNES REVIEW gift subscriptions for only $32 each (Save 38%). I have listed the names and addresses of my gift recipients on a separate piece of paper.

**TOTAL AMOUNT DUE** $

PLEASE MAKE ANY ADDRESS CORRECTIONS BELOW.

## *Payment and Shipping Information*

**PAYMENT OPTION:** ❑ Check ❑ Money Order ❑ MasterCard ❑ Visa

Credit Card Number

Expires–Mo. & Yr.

To order complete this form, enclose check or money order and send to:
TBR BOOK CLUB, P.O. Box 15877,
Washington, D.C. 20003
For fastest service call 1-877-773-9077
and charge to Visa or MasterCard.

| FIRST AND LAST NAME | CONTACT PHONE (OPTIONAL) | |
|---|---|---|
| MAILING ADDRESS | | |
| CITY | STATE | ZIP CODE |
| COUNTRY | SIGNATURE (Credit Card orders only) | |

***For fastest service, have your Visa or MasterCard ready and call toll free: 1-877-773-9077. Or remove this ordering form and mail to P.O. Box 15877, Washington, D.C. 20003. Want to send a TBR Book Club Catalog to friends and family? List names on a separate piece of paper and enclose $1 per catalog please.***

TBR603